ALLIED TRANSLATOR AND INTERPRETER SECTION

SOUTHWEST PACIFIC AREA

Information Bulletin

No. 28 /

DATE: 29 Apr 144

notured Documents and Prisoners of War are sources of intelligence mich the enemy can dany by discipilnary instruction if he becomes awar of the fact that reliable information is being obtained therefroe. Special care must, therefore, be taken to ensure the servery of this document. It must be kept under lock and key when not in must be used in its circulation among and disclosure to those serving under the copy holder.

COPY NO. 60

No part of this document may be reproduced by any Service without

Instructory Deadling this Dourgeon

COPY NO. 60

for

COMD'T C & GS SCH

ac

4 ang

Classification changed p

(B. S. TOE

UNCLASSIFIED

GENERAL HEADQUARTERS SOUTHWEST PACIFIC AREA

A.P.O. 500 29 April, 1944

Published for the information of all concerned.

By command of General MacARTHUR:

R. K. SUTHERLAND, Lieutopanter General, United States Army, Chief of Staff.

OFFICIAL:

C. A. WILLOUGHBY, Brigadier General. United States Army, Assistant Chief of Staff, G-2.

MINCI A	SSIFILD	
UNDER	ALLIED TRANSLATOR AND INTERPRET IN SECTION SOUTH WEST PACIFIC ARE.	
	INFORMATION BULLETIN	
SUBJECT:	JAPANESE VIOLATIONS OF THE LAWS OF WAR	s: 6950 6951
DATE OF ISSUE	29 Apr 144 No. X/	
SUMMARY:	COMPILATION PREPARED FOR, AND SUBMITTED UNDER OATH TO "COM- MISSION REGARDING BREACHES OF THE RULES OF WARFARE BY THE JAPANESE FORCES", (COMMONWEALTH OF AUSTRALIA) 7 MAR 1944.	Page
	1. Activities of Japanese Military Personnel contrary to the Laws of War.	4
	a. Murders or attempted murders.	4
	(1) SWPA.	4
	(2) SOPAC.	37
	(3) Other areas.	38
	b. Acts of cannibalism by Japanese Military Forces.	41
	c. Instances of rape by Japanese Military Forces.	45
	d. Other violations of the Laws of War.	47
	(1) Re medical personnel.	47
	(2) Re use of Allied uniforms.	50
	(3) Re use of White Flag.	51
	(Continued on Page 2)	/
	SIDNEY F. M COLONEL, S. CO-ORDINAT GC/REW/WLK/JB/VB/DB/RW/NEH/3/8/7	.C.,
	עט זיבאין אוווא עם ע עס ע אווו אוווא אוווא אים אים איינא אייבאין איינא אייבאין איינא אייבאין איינא אייבאין איי	
SOURCES:	Captured Documents Statements by PsW Intelligence Reports	
	- 1 -	
	INGLASSIFIED	



÷ .

SUMMARY (Continued)

*

		age
2.	Laws of War as Interpreted by Japanese Official Sources	52
	a. Laws of War According to Japanese Military Regulations	52
	b. Laws of War according to Statements and Orders of Japanese Military Commanders	61
•	(1) General Instructions	61
	(2) Instructions Primarily Concerning Capture and Treatment of PsW	70
	(3) Instructions Primarily Concerning Treatment of Natives	74
÷	c. Japanese Interpretation of Laws of War Respecting Air PsW	78
3.	Enforcement of Laws of War by Japanese Courts Martial	79
4.	Japanese Opinion of Allied Treatment of PsW	89
	a. Belief in Allied "Atrocities"	89
	b. Belief that Allies Kill all PsW	91
	c. Other Aspects	94
5.	Opinion of Japanese PsW Regarding Japanese "Atrocities"	95
6.	Uapanese Treatment of Allied PsW	96
	a. Treatment of Allied PsW by Japanese Interrogators	96
	b. Location of PW Camps	97
	(1) Outside Japanese Empire	97.
	(2) Within Japanese Empire	99
	c. Treatment of Allied PsW	102
	(1) General Aspects	102
•	(2) Work Performed by Allied PsW	112
-	(3) Rations Provided Allied PsW	115
	(4) Medical Care of Allied PsW	120
	(5) Pay of Allied PsW	121
	(6) Special Treatment Accorded Filipino PsW	121
	(7) Japanese Treatment of Subversive Elements in State of SELANGOR.	121
qqA	endix A - Reproduction of pertinent parts of 18 captured documents concerning murders or attempted murders by Japanese military personnel in SWPA.	Al
	(Continued on Page 3)	R
a -	- 2 -	



Page

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued)

SUMMARY (Continued)

Appendix B - Captured interrogation report of Allied pilot, pre- sumably Australian Flight Lieutenant executed at SALAMAUA, 29 Mar '43.	BL
Appendix C - Two sketches identifying locality of execution of 7 - 9 Australians at BUNA, 13 Aug '42.	Cl
Appendix D - Reproduction of pertinent parts of 3 captured documents concerning acts of cannabalism by Japanese military personnel.	Dl
Appendix E - Reproduction of pertinent parts of 2 captured documents concerning misuses of white flag by Japanese military personnel.	El



TERMS OF REFERENCE:

المراجع بالمراجع المراجع ا مراجع المراجع ال مراجع المراجع ا

45

MATTERS ON WHICH THE COMMISSION WILL REQUIRE ASSISTANCE.

- 1. If there is any Jap Military or civil law dealing with offenses against enemy prisoners or the occupants of occupied territories e.g. murder, rape or killing such persons - combatant or noncombatant, (and including padres, medical personnel, and sick or wounded and civilians - white or coloured) could a translation of the relevant parts of such law be furnished?
- 2. Any evidence relevant to any such act or omission which enables it to be viewed in its proper light, e.g. Is it contrary to the Jap legal or ethical code? Does Jap Military law differ from their civil law on the matter?
- 3. Translations of diaries, or other written matter, containing confessions of any act or omission which would constitute an atrocity or breach of the laws and usages of war on land or sea or in the air.
- 4. Photos to put on record with the **Commission the** exact appearance of the matter translated and of the names of its author and the translators.
- 5. a. Any evidence which will enable the Commission to form an opinion whether atrocities or breaches of the laws and usages of war on land or sea or in the air are to be attributed to -
 - (1) any particular unit or units of the Jap Army,
 - (2) any particular individual or class of individual,
 - (3) the overwhelming pressure of circumstances in restricted areas.
- b. With reference to cannibalism what evidence is there to enable the Commission to form an opinion whether it is to be attributed to:-
 - (1) any particular unit or units of the Jap Army
 - (2) any particular individual or class of individual

in s

- (3) the overwhelming pressure of circumstances e.g. starvation in restricted areas.
- (4) whether there was any tendency to use enemy bodies rather than their own dead for such purposes.
- (5) whether there is any evidence that any person Allied, Native or Jap - was killed for that purpose, or whether advantage was simply taken of the presence of a dead body.
 - (6) is there any evidence to show that a Jap ever ate the flesh of any captive or prisoner of war?
- c. Is there any evidence to enable the Conmission to define areas in which and periods of time in which such atrocities or breaches occurred, or were they so generally characteristic of the Jap that no such definition is possible?
- 6. Copies of any photos of human bodies or any other evidentiary matter taken on the spot and recording the perpetration of atrocities or breaches of the laws and usages of war, together with evidence establishing the authenticity and date of the original photos.

7. Are there gridded maps from which the localities described by the witnesses may be approximately defined or perhaps in some cases pin-pointed? If so, can several copies of such maps be made available for the use of the Commission? 8. Can evidence be given to prove what unit or units of the Jap Army or Navy or Air Force perpetrated any atrocity or breach of the laws and usages of war?, histor 9. Is there any evidence of -

- a. the employment of poison or poisoned weapons by the Japs?
- b. killing or wounding Allied personnel by treachery on the part of the Japs (as distinct from legitimate ruses of war)?
- c. killing or wounding of any Allied personnel who, having laid down his arms or no longer having means of defence, had surrendered at discretion?
- d. has the enery declared, if so, when and where, that no quarter will be given?
- e. has the Jap employed arms, projectiles or material calculated to cause unnecessary suffering?
- f. has the Jap made improper use of a flag of truce, or of the national flag of any Allied nation or of the military insignia and Geneva Convention? uniform of any Allied nation or of the distinctive signs of the
- g. has the Jap destroyed or seized property, such destruction or seizure not being imperatively demanded by the necessities of war?
- h. has the Jap compelled the members of any native races or any Allied nations to take part in the operations of war directed against us?

1. ACTIVITIES OF JAPANESE MILITARY PERSONNEL CONTRARY TO THE LAWS OF WAR:

The following section comprises a record of violations of the Laws of War noted in documentary and other sources on file at ATIS, SMPA. It is complete to 1 Feb 44 Where such references concern violations taking place in SWPA and are derived from captured documents presently held by ATIS, photostatic copies of pertinent sections of the original document, together with names and identifications of the author and cotranslators, are reproduced as Appendices. the start of the second second and I pair the start in a south .a. Murders or Attempted Murders: For convenience of reference, cases in this category have been classified according to the area in which the murder or attempted murder occurred. Special attention has been paid to cases occurring in SWPA, and attempts have been made to establish the identity of persons and units involved. In all cases it has not been possible to establish definitely existence of a violation of the laws of war. Where the data given is of such nature as to make a violation probable it has been in-(1) (1) SWPA: inite the state of the state o (a) The following references establish the fact and circumstances of the execution of a Flight Lieutenant near SALAMAUA on 29 Mar 43. . (1) ATIS Document No. 4959, (Original reproduced as Appendix "A", Part I, page Al), extracts from diary, owner and unit unknown, contains the following passage of the passage The second s Handdill est doulouin workser of a "BEOOD CARNIVAL" And failed to it floor grade to the Mar 43. All four of us (Technician KUROKAWA, NISHIGUCHI, YAWATA and myself) assembled in front to a star of move of the Meadquarters at 1500 hrs. One of the two nue to evicus es a members of the crew of the Douglas which was shot . down by A/A on the 18th, and who had been under cross-examination by the 7th Base Force for some delt of excellent of days, had been returned to the SALAMAUA Garrison, wedled Buoy Liss of and it had been decided to kill him. Unit Comis a second stander KOMAI, when he came to the observation to get the first ostation to-day, Stold us personally that, in aca de mar de de deret cordance with bhe a compassionate sentiments of Japanese BUSHIDO, the was going to kill the prisgathered to observe this. After we had waited a exterior introductive more than ten minutes, the truck came along. definition of the guard house; definible back de is given his last drink of water, etc. The Chief (intigent di) "Medical Officer, Unit Commander KOMAI and the Headquarters Platoon Commander come out of the officers' the take represented mess, wearing their military swords. The time has Silling the come, so the prisoner, with his arms bound and his to one theory long hair now cropped very close, totters forward. He probably suspects what is afoot; but he is put on the truck and we set out for our destination. , and the four to be at 1,000 and the state of a solution of the second s

and a state of the second s	a sinan san ana ang ang ang ang ang ang ang ang a		1	n na santasa. An ing santasa	
I have a	(<u>1</u>)	1) (a)	a. (1.	J
but ton g	~ 1339년 1319년 1819년 신뢰 - 1911년 1819년 1819년	t, é l jei			
rumble of	proper provider and				
road in t					
has set b					
rise befo It will n					
الا مانيليلو الا ال	and the second second		a da provi		

منبقه أستنج

اً لا د بایند

seat next to the Chief Medical Officer; guards ride with us. To the pleasant the engine we run swiftly along the the growing twilight. The glowing sun behind the western hills, gigantic clouds rise before us, and the dusk is falling all around. It will not be long now. As I picture the scene we are about to witness, my heart beats faster.

I glance at the prisoner; he has probably resigned himself to his fate. As though saying farewell to the world, as he sits in the truck he looks about, at the hills, at the sea, and seems deep in thought. I feel a surge of pity and turn my eyes away. . .

As we passed by the place where the second deviation lamonted squad leader was cremated, Technician NISHIGUCHI must have been thinking about him too, for he remarked, "It's a long time since we were here last". It certainly is a long time. We could see the place every day from the observation post, but never got a chance to come. It is nearly a year since the squad leader was cremated. I was moved in spite of myself, and as I passed the place I closed my eyes and prayed for the repose of SHIMIZU's soul.

The truck runs along the sea shore. We have left the Navy guard sector behind us and now come into the Army guard sector. Here and there we see sentries in the grassy fields, and I thank them in my heart for their toil as we drive on. They must have got it in the bombing the night before last - there are great holes by the side of the road, full of water from the rain. In a little over twenty minutes, we arrive at our destination, and all get off.

destination, and all get off. Unit Commander KOMAI stands up and says to the prisoner, "We are now going to kill you". When he tells the prisoner that in accordance with Japanese BUSHIDO he would be killed with a Japanese sword, and that he would have two or three minutes' grace, he listens with bowed head. The Flight-Lieutenant (T.N. in Japanese, "TAII" - this refers to the prisoner) says a few words in a low voice. Apparently he wants to be killed with one stroke of the sword. I hear him say the word "One" (T.N. in English). The Unit Commander becomes tense and his face The Unit Commander becomes tense and his face stiffons as he replies, "Yes" (T.N. in English).

Now the time has come, and the prisoner is made Now the time has come, and the prisoner is made to kneel on the bank of a bomb crater filled with water. He is apparently resigned; the pre-caution is taken of surrounding him with guards with fixed bayonets, but he remains calm. He even streches out his neck, and is very brave. When I put myself in the prisoner's place, and

- 5 -

1. a. (1) (a) (1)

 $c_{g,u,t} = p_{u,t,u,t}$

think that in one more minute it will be goodbye to this world, although the daily bombings have filled me with hate, ordinary human feelings make me pity him.

The Unit Commander has drawn his favourite sword. It is the famous OSAMUNE sword which he showed us at the observation post. It glitters in the light and sends a cold shiver down my spine. He taps the prisoner's neck lightly with the back of the blade, then raises it above his head with both arms, and brings it down with a sweep.

I had been standing with my muscles tensed, but in that moment I closed my eyes.

SSH! It must be the sound of blood spurting from the arteries. With a sound as though something watery had been cut, the body falls forward. It is amazing - he had killed him with one stroke, The onlookers crowd forward. The bead, detached from the trunk, rolls in front of i+ SSH! SSH! The dark blood gushes of head, detached from the trunk, rolls in front of it. SSH! SSH! The dark blood gushes out.

> All is over. The head is dead white, like a doll. The savageness which ${\tt I}$ felt only a little while ago is gone, and now I feel nothing but the true compassion of Japanese BUSHIDO. A Senior corporal laughs loudly, "Well, he will enter Nirvana now . Then, a superior seaman of the medical unit takes the Chief Medical Officer's Japanese sword and, intent on paying off old scores, turns the headless body over on its back, and cuts the abdomen open with one clean stroke. "They are thick-skinned, these KETO (T.N. "Hairy foreigner" common term of opprobrium for a white man) even the skin of their bellies is thick," Not a drop of blood comes out of the body. It is pushed over into the crater at once and buried

Now the wind blows mournfully and I see the scene again in my mind's eye. We get on to the truck again and start back. It is dark now. We get off in front of the Headquarters. I say good bye to Unit Commander KOMAI, and climb up the hill with Technician KUROKAWA. This will be something to remember all my life. If ever I get back alive it will make a good story to tell, so I have written it down.

At SALAMAUA Observation Post, 30 Mar 43, 0110 hrs, to the sound of the midnight waves.

Note: The prisoner killed to-day was an Air Force Flight-Lieutenant (T.N. "TAII") from MORESBY. He was a young man, 23 this year, said to have been an instructor to the A T C at MORESBY." at MORESBY." (ATIS Spot Report No. 153, pp 1, 2)

(a,b) = 0 where $(a,b) = a^{-1} b^{-1} b^$ --- 5 ---

INFORMATION BULLETIN	NO. 10 (Continued)
1. a. (1) (a) (<u>2</u>)	PW JA 145598 stated that:
	"He had heard of an officer named KOMAI. He voluntcered information that he had heard of KCMAI's executing someone, but could give no further information." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 292, p 8)
(3)	ATTS Document No. 5496, file of reference notes and intelligence reports belonging to Lt.KAWADE of 20 Division Headquarters Staff, contains records of various American and Australian PsW captured in NEW GUINEA. One such interrogation report appears from internal evidence to be that of the victim in the abovenoted "Blood Carnival". It is reproduced as Appendix "B" (pp Bl). (ATIS Document No. 5496, pp 71 - 78)
(4)	A list of all known members of No. 1 Detachment (Company?), SASEBO 5 SNLP is set forth below. This is the KOMAI Unit spoken of in Section (1) above. Names of persons known to have taken part in the execution, or those whose participation or presence appears probable on the strength of internal evidence, are underlined below.
	OFFICERS

Position	Rank	Name	Cł	narac	ters		
Coy Comdr (8/43) (*a)	Lt. (jg)	KOMAI, Uichi	11	緭	习	~	
			1999 - D				
Attached 1 Coy	Lt . (jg)	TSUKIBASHI, Akira	同	橋	哲		
HQ Pl Comdr "	W.O.	IMOU, Masatoshi	芊	生	正	俊	
HQ Pl Comdr (sic) "	Ens.	SUGAMUDA, Shigeru	(*c)膏	牟	田	茂	
2 Pl Comdr "	W.O.	SHINOHARA, Isaguma	(*c)磔	原	虿	熊	
3 Pl Comdr "	W.O.	TAGUCHI, Hidesuki	田	し	秀	助	
MG Pl "	₩.0.	INAGAKI, Hisajiro	柏	垣	ス	次	鄣
Medical Unit (*b) " Comdr	Lt.	FUKUSHIMA, Yonehar	u 袹	岛	米	泊	

MO (*b)

11

Lt.

IGUCHI, Kunihiko (*d) 井 ワ 邦 庋

(*a) etc:-(a) Figures in parenthesis indicate latest date at which source places person in particular position.

- (b) Presumably attached to SASEBO 5 SNLP, and not specifically to No. 1 Detachment.
- (c) Holds different positions within No. 1 Detachment according to source of earlier date.

- 7 -

(d) Earlier source names IGUCHI as Medical Unit Commander.

1. a. (1) (a)		
	OFFICERS	
Position	Rank	Characters
Medical W.O. (*a) (8/	43) (*b) W.O. MORI, Kengo	
Adjt (7/		
Attached "	W.O. IKEDA, Masal	•
Attached "	W.O. UCHIMURA, Ko	
MG PL Comdr	W.O. KIZUKA, Yosl	
Sea Tpt Comdr "	W.O. KUSUMOTO, SI	
Attached Special (6/ Service	42) Lt. (jg) HIGO	肥後
4 Pl Comdr "	W, O, HAYADA	早田
Medical Unit Comdr (u	ndated) Lt. MIZUNO, Hid	eo (*a) 水野吳夫
이가 이다. 외국 전 아파 최고 :	RATINGS (*d)	
	Headquarters Platoon	
Rating	Mame	Characters
lst Class P. O.	INOUE, Yuzuru	井上讓
	SAKO, Tamekazu	逈 喻二
	URABE, Sadayoshi	占部定義
3rd Class P. O.	FUJINO, Arata	藤野新
	IWASAKI, Şhigeaki	岩崎重秋
	OBAYASHI, Sueyoshi	尾林末由
	SAKAGUCHI, Kakuichi	坂口略一
	UCHIYAMA, Hanuyoshi	内山春美
lst Class Seaman	ARAKI, Heiji	荒水平治
	FUKAUMI, Tadaşhichi	深海症七
	HASHINOTO, Jotaro	橋本犬太
No. 1 E (b) Figures places	bly attached to SASEBO 5 SNLP, etachment. in parenthesis indicate latest person in particular position. ifferent positions within No. 1	date at which source

l. a. (l) (a) (<u>4</u>)		$\left(\left(\left$
	RATINGS	
E and the second se	<u>Headquarters</u> Platoon	
Rating		()) ()) (<u>Characters</u>
	· ĮINO, Toshimi	(11) 餃野利見
	KANAMORI, Iwaichi	金森岩市
	KATAOKA, Izumi	片 周泉
	KAWASAKI, Toraaki	川崎同恵章
	KIMURA, Shigemori	" 木村繁盛
	NAGAYAMA, Toshio	冰山利夫
	NAKANO, Hisashi	中野菜
n Alexandra and Alexandra	NAKAYAMA, Kazuyuki	中山一之
	OZAKI, Koma	尾崎幸馬
	SATO, Shigesaburo	佐藤茂三郎
1 H	TAKITA, Tagashi	田北多賀志
	TANAKA, Takashi	田中高
	TOYOFUKU, Yashiro	豊福歌士部
	UENOSE, Kinoji	上, 瀨善之二
	WATANABE, Sadamu	渡辺定
nd Class Seaman	OKAWA, Kaname	大训要
	YORIMITSU, Koichi	依光车一
d Class Seaman	ASANO, Teruo	朝野輝夫
	AWAGUNI, Yoshimasa	栗国良政
	FUKUOKA, Torao	福岡寅夫
	IMAI, Kimiyuki	今井公行
	INOUÉ, Kiyoshi	井上清
	KOMICHI, Keiji	小道敬二
u	MAEDA, Yoshisuke	前田吉助
n en la setter de server de la set la server de setter de la setter de la set		and 真鋼正雄
	MASUO, Chikatoshi	松尾近敏

1. a. (1) (a) (<u>4</u>)

RATINGS	

andra Andreas and a state of the state of the state Andreas and a state of the state of	<u>Headquarters Platoon</u>	•
Rating	Name	<u>Characters</u>
3rd Class Seaman	SATO, Yoshito	佐藤美愛
une de la construcción de la construcción 1910 - Oliverta de la construcción 1910 - Oliverta de la construcción de la construcción de la construcción de	SHIGEKUROKI, Makoto	鱼黑木実
	TANAKA, Kazuyoshi	田中一義
n an Anna an An Anna an Anna an	TASHIRO, Hisao	田代久雄
an an an Anna a Anna an Anna an	UCHITAKE, Kiyoshige	内竹清茂
a Alta da Carlo da Ca Carlo da Carlo da Car Carlo da Carlo da Car	WATANABE, Umeo	疲部梅男
	Number 3 Platoon	
lst Class P.O.	KAWABATA, Yoshiharu	川瑞義治
2nd Class P.O.	IWASHITA, Mamoru	岩下寻
	TSUKUDA, Yoshi	佃愿
3rd Class P.O.	HASHIMURA, Takeshi	橋村武
N 1	HISHIMA, Jimta	禅禹顺太
B	KATAKAMI, Takeichi	片上竹一
n an an Araba an Arab Araba an Araba an Arab	KOTSUJI, Masao	小社正夫
n an an Arland State and A Arland State and Arland	KUBOYAMA, Shizuo	久保山静夫
na an an Arrange ann an Arrange an Arrange ann an A Arrange ann an Arrange	MOROISHI, Yukiyoshi	諸石行美
	TORIGOE, Fukuichi	鳥 越福一
lst Class Seaman	HAYASHI, Sueo	林末男
	IKEGAMI, Utaka	池上豊
ł	KOJIMA, Kashichiro	小岛嘉七郎
1000 - 1000	KOMATSU, Giro	小松儀郎
1	KOTO, Nagomisei	後藤七五三生
en e	MAEDA, Chusei	前田龙有
[1] C. C. Start, and S. S. Start, and S Start, and S. Start, and	MATSUO, Tomio	松尾留雄
11	MATSUOKA, Masaru	松岡優
12	NIKAIDO, Shoichi	二階堂正一
2 - 1 1	SAKAI, Mitsuo	酒井盈雄
	- 10 -	

l. a. (l) (a) (<u>4</u>)		
	RATINGS	
	Number 3 Platoon	
Rating	Namo	<u>Characters</u>
lst Class Seaman	SATO, Hisao	佐藤久夫
	TANAKA, Hisashi	田中兼
	TOI, Matchiko	磨井文质
	YAMAUCHI, Masanari	山内正成
	YAMAZAKI, Yukio	山崎苹男
2nd Class Seaman	ASAI, Kiyoshi	浅井清志
11	KAMEGAWA, Tsukasa	窜川司
	KIMURA, Masafumi	木村政文
	KOBAYASHI, Shigeyuki	小林祭之
	MIYASAKI, Tokushi	宫崎德末
$ \prod_{\substack{i=1,\dots,n\\ i=1}}^{n} \frac{1}{2} \prod_{\substack{i=1,\dots,n\\ i=1}}^{n} 1$	NOMIYAMA, Mitsuo	野見山光雄
本 通 書 法	fone, Akira (sic) (*a)	
	YAMADA, Masakiyo	山田政清
	YAMASHITA, Tochiuo	山下十千奥
3rd Class Seaman	HIROMORI, Shizuo	廣森靜維
lst Class Stoker	ARITA, Marui	有田園
	KAWANISHI, Tokihiro	川西時寬
	MAEHIRA, Sukezaemon	前原助左衛門
	SUZUKI, Toshiaki	锁木利秋
	Number 4 Platoon	
3rd Class P.O.	FUJIKAWA, Mitsuharu	藤川光春
	FUJINO, Arata (sic) (*b)	
	GOTO, Kiyoshi	後藤清
(*a) etc:-		الله المراجع ا المراجع المراجع المراجع المراجع المراجع

(*a) etc:-(a) Also listed in No. 4 Platoon. (b) Also listed in Headquarters Platoon. and the second secon

.

- 11 -

色

 $\overline{\Omega}$

1.	a.	(l) (a)	(4)
	-		

.

Rating

3rd Class P.O.

11

12

11.

lst Class Engr P.O.

(4)		
	RATINGS	
	Number / Platoon	
	Hame.	Characters
	HIGASHI, Kazuo	~ 汞 数 雄
	MIYAKE, Yoshitaka	三宅義隆
	ORITA, Kagane	咸田賀金
	YANAGIDA, Toyoshi	柳田望志
	YOSHIHIRO ₂ Tokuji	古廣德二
	HYAKUTAKE, Kiyoshi	百武"晴
	MORIGA, Mitsuro	森賀滿
	NASU, Kotaro	那须享太
	OGATA, Akira	綿方慧
	OGURA, Takenobu	小。。」武信
	SHINZAKI, Pumio	新崎文雄
	YUIKE, Toimiteu	溺池俯光
	FMOTO, Hajira	江本肇
	IWAKIRI, Heigasa	岩切平衮
•	MARUI, Iwao	
	MIYAWAKI, Akira	宫嘲事
	MORI, Susuna	森道
	NAKAMURA, Bunzo	中相家选
	NISHIMURA, Toshio	西南部都
	SASADA, Usaburo	笹田字三
	SHIBATA, Tsuneo	柴田常夫
. ^{رو} یر	TAMARI, Masayoshi	王利政義
	TANIGUCHI, Isami	谷.10 喝~~
	FIRDYA, ISEIRI	古谷勇
	NAKAMIRA, Szyumu	中邑進
	TOKUTOME, Kiyofumi	德留清文
	TONE, Akira	户根果

11 \$2 11 17 lst Class Seaman 1997 - 19 19 19 12 19 **n** ₇₅₅₇ 19 19 17 2nd Class Seaman tt

11 -

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO.	10 (Continued)	
1. a. (1) (a) (4)		
	RATINGS	
	Number 4 Platoon	
Rating	Namo	<u>Characters</u>
3rd Class Seaman	ASAKAWA, Yoshio	或州義男
	BEPPU, Yotaka	别有遭
	ICHIKAWA, Kiyoshi	市川靖
	KUBO, Ashita	久保旦
and a second second I wanted a second se I wanted second secon	KUBOTA, Takeo	·注田武雄
	NAKAMOTO, Hidemasa	种本英正
	NAKAMURA, Tsunetaka	中村常高
	NISHIMURA, Nobuhisa	西村建久
	TAKAHASHI, Yoshito	高橋美登
	UEDA, Takao	上田高夫
lst Class Stoker	FUJIHARA, Fukuichi	骤原福市
	IZAWA, Sadao	伊沢眞男
	NISHIDA, Seizo	、田田盛藏
	SAKAMOTO, Tokuo	坂本德藏
Ratings	Whose Platoon is Unknown*	
lst Class P.O.	KUROKI, Inagura	黑木稻藏
	URABE, Sadayoshi	浦部定義
	YANO, Mitsuo	矢野三男
2nd Glass P.O.	KUDO, Noboru	工藤登
	NISHI, Tsuneo	西恒夫
	TAKANO, Masaru	高野勝
	TOMODA, Yoshimatsu	友田好松
3rd Class P.O.	YOKOMICHI, Kiyohisa	减 路清久
	URATA, Guntaro	浦田群太弱
	*TAHARA, Yoshihei	田原善平
	retto, Riichi	铁户理-
		24

* Names marked with asterisk may belong to No. 2 Detached Unit.

- 13 - 1

1. a. (1) (a) (<u>4</u>)

•

Ratings Whose Platoon is Unknown

 $= \left(\frac{1}{2\omega}\right) - \left($

<u>na</u> <u>a Rating</u> (Kato	Name	Characters
3rd Class P.O.	SHIMONO, Fukuyoshi	下事福考
	*SAKOMAGA, Hiroshi	泡勾博
	*AKAMINE, Yujiro	赤嶺猫太郎
n	ARAI, Isamu	新井勇
	*ARAI, Isamu	新井勇
	EDACAWA, Shigeru	枝川茂
	*GOTANDA, Urasuke	五支由襄助
	HARUYAMA, Shinobu	春山志信
	KUROKI, Shigeru	黑水茂
	*MATSUMURA, Saburo	松村三郎
	MIYOSHI, Kenichi	三好健一
1	NAKAMURA, Gensaku	中村源作
	*NAKAMURA, Zensaku	中村善作
the second s	*NISHI, Matashi	西 文市
n and a second se	*NOMURA, Kimoto	野村木元
11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11	OGATA, Suéo	緒方末雄
lst Class Engr P.O.	KOIKE, Masami	小池正已
2nd Class Engr P.O.	WATANABE, Shinichi	渡辺進一
3rd Class Engr P.O.	MOCHIMARU, Susumu	持九進
	MORIZONO, Sueo	森園末男
lst Class Seaman	AJAI, Kiyoo	浅井清夫
	*DEBATA, Tatsuo	出端辰雄
	DETA, Shigetoku	出田重德
u Kanada ang	FUJIMOTO, Tokuyoshi	藤本德義
it is a second	HAMAUZU, Kumai	浓 调 熊 猪
	IIHARA, Taketsune	飯原或恆
1	KAMADA, Daikei	金田代继

* Names marked with asterisk may belong to No. 2 Detached Unit.

INFORMATION BULLE	TIN NO. 10 (Continued)	<u>himthe an iorne (6.34)</u>
l. a. (l) (a)	(<u>4</u>) (<u>4</u>)	(a) (1) (a) (1)
	Ratings Whose Plateon is Unknown	
Rating	Name	Characters
lst Class Seaman	KAMIMURA, Toshimori	上村利盛
	KIMURA, Tetsuo	木村 鉄雄
	KOGA, Kiyoshi	古賀喜義
	KONDO, Kameo	近藤亀男
	KURIBAYASHI, Takashige	栗林木加重
	MATSUMURA, Toshiaki	松村利秋
11 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 12 -	MATSUSHITA, Kamejiro	松下毫次部
	*MORI, Kashiu	森 貨進
	NAKAMURA, Taketoshi	中村竹利
	*OGATA, Satoi	縮方慧
	OKU, Fumi	奥文
	OKUDAIRA, Shigeru	奥平茂
	OMAE, Shigetomi	大前重富
	OSHIRO, Hidesaburo	大城秀三郎
	SADA, Tsuneo	佐田常男
	TANIMURA, Suekichi	谷村末吉
	UCHIKURA, Seizo	内含精腻
	*URATA, Guntaro	浦田郡太郎
	YAMAMOTO, Masao	山本政夫
	YAMAMOTO, Shinichi	山本信一
	*YAMASAKI, Tetsuro	山崎哲郎
이 관측 가슴 여기가 가슴가 가슴다. 같은 아이들에서 가슴다. 사람이 가슴다. 사람이 가슴다. 사람이 다.	YANAGIDA, Masao	柳田政夫
	*YANO, Moriyoshi	矢野寻喜
	*YOSHIDA, Mitsunobu	吉田光信
	YOSHIKAWA, Yuki	吉川车
2nd Class Seaman	FUJIJCHI, Tadatsune	藤内志常
	IKEDA, Nissei	池田日生
	IMAMURA, Akira	今村党

* Names marked with asterisk may belong to No. 2 Detached Unit.

- 15 -

 $\left(\frac{1}{2\pi}\right) = \left(\frac{1}{2\pi}\right) = \left(\frac{1}{2\pi}\right) = \left(\frac{1}{2\pi}\right) = \frac{1}{2\pi}$

1. a. (1) (a) (<u>4</u>)

Ratings Whose Platson is Unknown

	Ratings-Whose Flatson is Unknown	
Rating	Name	<u>Characters</u>
2nd Class Seaman	KOISHI, Tatsumi	小石巽
n an Araba (1997). ■ H errichten (1997). ■ Herrichten (1997).	MAKI, Teikichi	牧真吉
	MIYAMOTO, Chikara	宫本力
	MORITA, Kiyonobu	森田清信
	MUNAKATA, Saneto	泉方実人
	NAKANO, Katsumi	中野壳己
	NAKASHIMA, Mikio	中島三喜夫
	OGURI, Makoto	大采实
	OKINANAGA, Yoshitada	翁長良志
	OTA, Shigekatsu	太田重勝
	TAZAKI, Umejiro	田崎梅次郎
3rd Class Seamn	EGUCHI, Norio	江口則夫
	HAYASHI, Tatsuya	林莲也
	HIGASHI, Hidekichi	束 秀吉
	IMASUMI, Iwao	今住岩大
	KONDO, Takashi	近藤裔
1	KURAMOTO, Tsutomu	庫本强
	MAEDA, Yoshishige	前田義重
	MATSUMOTO, Kanichi	松本勘市
	MIZOGUCHI, Yoshiharu	清口義香
	MIZUTA, Tokuo	水田德雄
	MURAHAMA, Masaru	村浜勝
	OSHIRO, Masao	大城正男
	OTSUKA, Isamu	大塚勇
	TOMODA, Michiharu	 夕田通晴
	TSURU, Tomeshige	鸲 留茂
	WASANO, Tadayoshi	和佐野志義
	- 16 -	

l. a. (1) (a) (<u>4</u>)

Ratings Whose Platoon is Unknown

Rating	Name	Characters
lst Class Stöker	FUJIMOTO, Morihisa	藤木盛入
n .	FURUKI, Makoto	古木実
1	HAMASAKI, Tadami	浓崎 玉 海
1	*IKEDA, Mamoru	池田寺
II	*IWATA, Masatomo	岩田正友
	KAI, Tomeo	甲斐留夫
	KAMIMURA, Futao	上村二天
	*KOYAMA, Torao	小山虎雄
	MARUISHI, Chogoro	丸石長五郎
1	*MORI, Hirasuke	毛利開祐
	MORI, Masayoshi	森 正義
	MORIYAMA, Hisashi	森山梁
1	NISHIMOTO, Kosaku	西本幸作
	NODA, Fujizo	野田藤造
2 1	SADAMOTO, Susumu	真許進
1	SAKAI, Keigi	境 継義
1	*SATO, Tokio	佐藤晴男
11	TANAKA, Makoto	田中吴
11 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 12 -	*UNO, Taruotsu	字野保
	*WATANARE, Yoshimori	渡部義盛
	YAMAGUCHI, Jitsuichi	山口冥一
1	YOSHIDA, Yukichi	吉田景吉
	YUKIIZUMI, Yukio	幸泉幸雄
2nd Class Stoker	HYAKUTAKE, Kiyoshi (*a)	百武清.
1	ISHIHARA, Giuemon	石原儀右衛門

* Names marked with asterisk may belong to No. 2 Detached Unit.

(*a) etc:-(a) Listed as 1st Class Engr P.O. above.

- 17 -

INFORMATION BULLETIN N	0. 10 (Continued) (1997) (1997)	an a
1. (sajan(1) a. (a) a (<u>2</u>) T Sector of the field statements	ENERGIA DE LAN ANTAL DE LA ANTAL. EUR ANAS FRANCISTAS DE LA ENVELIS	$(\underline{j}) = (\underline{j}) + (\underline{j}) + (\underline{j}) + (\underline{j})$
al and the second of Rati	ngs Whose Platoon is Unknown	
Rating has a share of the	te og i <mark>Namo</mark> n væller sjuntere etossæ	Characters
2nd Class Stoker	KIRATA, Shigetoshi	倉田重歲
eest gerode staated •	NISHICUCHI, Kosei	西田幸正
, South States of the Providence of the Providen	*NISHITA, Arata	、西田新
, es foi such conjecter concerna di Marajat se	NISHITA, Toshiichi	西田利一
oben databe neero e elegici, con de tito secolo de tito de tito d	*OUCHITA, Hajime	大肉田一
e electronica en altra electrone. • electronica en electron de company com	OYA, Kanctoshi	大屋金年
a da anti-anti-anti-anti-anti-anti-anti- Da anti-anti-anti-anti-anti-anti-anti-anti-	SAKOMURA, Sueyuki	迎村末行
a di Man a kata kata kata kata kata kata kata ka	SHIROKUPA, Matsuji	白倉松次
	SUMIDA, Ryotaro	住田浪太郎
1st Class Constructor		諸喪五次
	SATO, Masaharu	佐藤正春
gen di Argender de la seconda de la second	*ARAKI, Heiji	荒木平治
a a gitte til standarde som hande som han	*HAMAMATSU, Goro	<u> 浓松五</u> 郎
n an an Arthrean an Anna Anna an Anna. An Anna Anna Anna Anna Anna Anna Anna A	ter pålansen i Marine Marine politiken 19. *LINO eta vid sette bliger av sette	井々野
	KAWAO, Sakuji	河尾作沽
an general (1990) i ante an general de transformer a general de la compañía de la compa	*NAKAHAYASHI	中林
	*SHIMAMOTO, Seiichi	島 水晴一
(ATIS Documents 4958, 50	121. 5022. 5324)	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·

(ATIS Documents 4958, 5021, 5022, 5324)

Angela (Barthan Barta)

经保持管理 计正式分子

(b) The following references establish the fact and circumstances of the execution of 7 = 9 Australians in the vicinity of BUNA Government Station about 12 - 14 Aug 42.

 $(b_{ij},b_{ij}) \in \mathbb{R}$ (1) The summary report of interrogation of PW JA 100037 yields the following account. Examining Officers were Lieutenant-Commander L.C.S. SHEPPARD, R.N. and G. W. COLTON, USNR.

"No. 4 Section of No. 3 Platoon, No. 2 Company of TSUKIOKA Force was on duty at HAKOZAKI MARU Landin Place, about 2¹/₂ miles West of BUNA and identified by PW as SANANANDA Point from 11 Aug until it re-TSUKIOKA Force was on duty at HAKOZAKI MARU Landing by FW as SANANANDA Point, from 11 Aug until it rejoined the main unit at BUNA on 22 Aug 42. PW did not, therefore, witness the incident, but heard about it for the first time about 15 Aug. Two men

* Names marked with asterisk may belong to No. 2 Detached Unit. 1. a. (1) (b) (<u>1</u>)

from No. 4 Section ITTOSUIHEI (1st Class Seaman) INOUYE, Fukuichi, and SANTOSUIHEI (3rd Class Seaman) IWAMATSU, Takeshi, had left the Landing Place that morning for BUNA, and on their return the same evening they told the story to the rest of No. 4 Section. FW had also talked with other members of the Force who were at BUNA at the time, but claimed that he did not hear much about the incident.

PW heard that the party consisted of 7 Australians. Two were men aged about 30, one fat and one not so fat. One was a child aged about 7, which PW thought was a boy. He thought the other four were women, one being the mother of the child and aged about 25. He could give no further description of them, and did not know if they were traders or missionaries. He did not think that the men were soldiers. They had 2 rifles, but he did not think they had any other gear, such as pistols, W/T set, or provisions. He did not know whether the Battalion Commander had any previous knowledge of their former residences. He had not heard of MARIKOFU Village. Steller of the

PW heard that the party was brought in by about 20 natives about 12 Aug, but he did not know at what time. He did not know whence the natives came, as those around BUNA had fled some time before. They were, however, natives of NEW GUINEA, and did not come from RABAUL. He did not know who was the "headman". He did not think that Australians were brought in by force, as they carried 2 rifles, but they may have been deceived by the natives. He thought the latter were acting on their own accord, not under Japanese instructions. He had not heard of any reward being given to them. He thought that the natives left BUNA after they had been interviewed by an interpreter, and did not witness the execution.

PW did not know what happened when the party reached the Japanese sentry lines. They were, however, captured near a road at the edge of coconut plantation. After capture, they were put in a building in the clearing near the Point.

PW believed that the building was formerly used as a garage. It was completely open at one end, about 10 metres long, 5 metres wide, and 7 - 8 metres high, and had no doors or windows. The roof and walls were made of corrugated iron, tarred or painted black. The floor was made of earth. A dirt road ran in front of the open end.

The prisoners were kept together in this building for the night of 12/13 Aug. Sentries from No. 3 Platoon were posted; they were outside the building and not inside. One of them was a man from No. 1 Section of No. 3 Platoon, OKUMURA, Masao, with whom FW had spoken subsequently. He did not

- 19 -

19-21 Q

1.2

1.

a.

a. (1) (b) (1) know the names of the other guards. think that they were bound or stripped, or in think that the any way mistreated. He did not think that the women were raped then, or at any later time. bu did not enquire about it; the Japanese would no do a thing like that. Even if they were, PW wou not be told about it. Naturally they would be given military rations, and would be allowed to go to a latrine. any way mistreated. He did not think that the women vere raped then, or at any later time. but did not enquire about it; the Japanese would not do a thing like that. Even if they were, FW would not be told about it. Naturally they would be

While in the building, the prisoners were visited by the interpreter, a man called TASHIRO, personal name unknown. He was a GUNZOKU (Civilian in Naval employment) and came from RABAUL. PW did not know if he lived in RABAUL before the war. He know if he lived in RHDAUL before one war. no spoke to natives in pidgin English. He was last seen alive and well by PW on GOODENOUGH Island Sep or Oct 42. The interpreter asked the prisoner their names, ages, occupations, etc. PW did not Sep or Oct 42. The interpreter asked the prisoners their names, ages, occupations, hear the results of the questioning. He did not know whether they were brought before the Battalion Commander, Commander TSUKIOKA, I.J.N., who was the Senior Naval Officer and in BUNA at the time. PW did not know whether any form of trial or courtdid not know whether any form of trial or court-martial was held. He did not know why they were treated in such a way, but presumed that the execution was the idea of the Battalion Commander

(BUTAICHO NO OMOE). The prisoners were executed the following day, 13 Aug. PW did know at what time, but thought it was afternoon. Before they were killed. a grave was afternoon. Before they were killed, a grave was dug. PW did not know whether it was dug by prisoners themselves. He did not know the place where execution took place, but did not think it was in immediate vicinity of camp. It was not in the hills. PW did not know if prisoners were bound before, or during, the execution, and did not think they were stripped. He did not think they were illtreated or teased in any way.

No order was given that all members of the BUTAI were to witness the execution were to witness the execution, and attendance was voluntary. Some men remained in once including No. 1 Section Leader of No. 3 Platoon, FUKUHARA, Katsuichi. PW could not give names of others who stayed away, but thought they included Nos. 2 and 3 Section Leaders of No. 3 Platoon. He stated that a man would not be asked whether he attended or not. No. 1 Platoon of No. 2 Company was not present, as it was at a place about 5 RI (12 miles) from BUNA, and did not return until 5 RI (12 miles) from BUNA, and did not return and after 24 Aug. The 14th Pioneer Regiment was also in the BUNA Area, but did not know about the execution, and did not witness it.

PW did not know whether the Battalion Commander was present at the execution, nor the names of officers who attended. He thought that men from the Battalion Headquarters Platoon, No. 2 Platoon, No. 3 Platoon less No. 4 Section, and Company MG Platoon were present. Spectators were fallen in to witness the execution. PW did not hear of any speeches being made beforehand.

Real Strategies

- 21 -

Let a. (1) (2) (1) FW did not know how many men carried out the ex-ecution, but thought there was one man to each prisoner. He did not know if they were volunteers or not. He did not know the names of the ex-ecutioners and stated most emphatically that this was the truth and that he was not lying. He was not certain from which Platoons they came, but thought they were from No. 2 Platoon and the MG 1. a. (1) (b) (1) PW did not know how many men carried out the ex-Platoon,

The prisoners were made to kneel down by the grave, The prisoners were made to kneel down by the grave, and were killed one by one, and not all together. He did not know the order in which they were killed, except that the mother and child were killed towards the last. The mother was holding the child, who was crying, in her arms when she was shot with a pistol. The child was then shot with a pistol. He did not know how many shots were fired. PW thought that the man who shot them was a rating and not an officer. The other prisoners were all stabbed with bavonets. but PW did not know how many times. with bayonets, but PW did not know how many times. with bayonets, but Fw did not know how many times. he had not heard, but did not think that their heads were cut off afterwards. He had not heard of a girl aged 16 trying to escape and having her head cut off. He did not know how long the execution took to complete.

A CARLENCE TO CALL

PW did not know if all the bodies were buried together in the one grave. They were not cremated, nor were the bodies thrown into the sea. He did nor were the boulds burlown into the bould not know if the grave was marked in any way, and had never seen it himself. He could not guide anyone to it.

PW stated that he and his friends were ashamed of • the incident. He thought that such treatment was not proper and was very brutal. The child, in particular, was pitiful. He thought it "a little cruel" on the part of the Battalion Commander.

PW denied any knowledge of the capture in the BUNA Area, Jul and Aug 42, of a further group of prisoners, or of an American Air Corps pilot, or of an Australian 2nd Lieutenant. He had not heard of the ex-ecution of any natives. While on GOODENOUGH Island Aug - Oct 42, natives had mentioned a white man with radio equipment. A search was made for him, but the search party returned without finding him. FW did not think a further search was made, nor any prisoners captured on the island.

rw emphatically stated that he had not told any lies, and even if there were any mistakes in his story. it was the truth set story, it was the truth as he knew it. He reiterated that he did not know the names of the executioners, as he had never heard who they were." (ATIS Special Interrogation Report of PW JA 100037)

<u>Comment</u>: TSUKIOKA Force is identical with SASEBO 5 SNLP.

ATIS Document No. 243, (Original is reproduced as 1. a. (1) (b) (2)Appendix "A", Part II, p A2) a diary belonging to SHIN, Shunji, 1st Class Seaman, 2 Company, SASEB0 5 SMLP, contains the following entries: "13 Aug - Natives brought in British prisoners -5 men, 3 women, 1 child. They were lodged in one room. 14 Aug - Deginning at about 8 o'clack, the nine prisoners were beheaded and shot to death (T.N. i.e., some of them were beheaded, and some shot)." (ATIS Current Translations No. 6, p 8) ATIS Document No. 1051, (Original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part III, p A3) a diary dated 17 (<u>3</u>) Jun 42 - 17 Aug 42 belonging to unknown member of SASEBO 5 SMLP, 2 Company, 1 Platoon, 1 Section, contains the following entries: "12 Aug - In the afternoon natives brought in nine British people, male and female. 13 Aug - Yesterday's nine British people were shot to death to-day." (ATTS Current Translations No. 32, pp 32, 33) ATIS Document No. 1268, (Original is reproduced as $(\underline{4})$ Appendix "A", Part IV, p A4) a diary dated 10 Jun 42 - 14 Aug 42, owner and unit unknown, contains the following entries: "6 white people and 3 Australians - 5 men, 3 women and 1 child - taken prisoner (13th). (T.N. from section headed "August" by writer). "14th - Disposal of prisoners 0830. (T.N. The word used in the original is "SHOBUN" (*1) i.e. "disposal", in the sense of "to dispose of" or "to deal with")." (ATIS Current Translations No. 49, p 41) (5)ATIS Document No. 1274, (Original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part V p A5) a diary dated 10 Jun 42 - 13 Dec 42 Belonging to TATEMACHI, Sei of 14 Pioneer Regiment, contains the following entry: "14 Aug - It is said that some Americans, 3 men 3 women and 1 child, were shot to death in the morning." (ATIS Current Translations No. 19, p 17) ATIS Document No. 2113, (Original is reproduced as (6) Appendix "A", Part VI, p A6), a diary dated 2 Dec 41 - 24 Nov 42, owner unknown but presumably a member of 15 Pioneer Regiment, contains the following entry: (*1) etc:-(1) 處介 - 22 -

	"20 Aug - The other day, nine enemy prisoners (4 men, 4 women, 1 child), because (T.N. part of page torn and missing) malignant enemies, were summarily shot to death." (ATIS Current Translations No. 26, p 11C)
	ATIS Document No. 492, (Original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part VII, p A7), a notebook and diary belonging to SATO, Toshio, presumably a translator attached to SASEBO 5 SNLP, contains the following entry:
	"8 Sep - I hear that when BUNA was occupied, the TSUKIOKA Force (SASEBO 5 SNLP) captured 6 or 7 Australian men and women who had escaped into the jungle, made them kneel on the beach and beheaded them one by one. In case of one of them, a girl of 16, they bungled the cutting, and held her down screaming and crying out while they cut off her head. The soldier who told me this said the sight was more than he could stand. I am told they threw the heads and bodies into the sea. It is said that many ghost-fires fly about in the vicinity. Some soldiers are said to have suffered burns (T.N. The last sentence has been scored through in the original.)" (ATIS Current Translations No. 6 pp 23, 24)
(<u>8</u>)	PW JA 145118 stated that: "He had heard of the killing of certain PsW - 4 civilians including 1 woman. They had been killed before he came to NEW GUINEA, but he had heard about the case from members of SASEBO 5 SNLP and from Interpreter SATO, an English- speaking Japanese civilian attached to Head- quarters.
	PW stated that, with the exception of the 100 men from this unit who escaped by destroyer from MILNE Bay, this unit was wiped out." (ATIS Advanced Echelon No. 1, Subsequent Pre- liminary Interrogation of PW JA 145118, p 3)
	<pre>PW JA 100037, interrogated by Lieutenant-Commander L. C. S. SHEPPARD, R.N. and Lieutenant G. W. COLTON, USNR, definitely established the location of the building in which the 7 Australians were imprisoned. FW drew a sketch of the area which, together with a tracing of an aerial photograph, is reproduced as Appendix "C" (pp Cl). He stated that: "Area where PsW were kept on night of 12 -13 Aug 42 was the BUNA Government Station.</pre>
	He believed building had been used as a garage. It was about 10 metres long, 5 metres wide and 7 - 8 metres high.

		and the set of the second s	na senten serie and series and s	denote and representation of the second second second second
l. a. (1) (no door iron. upright Floor a front c (ATIS S	s or windows. Walls were of posts, and t as hade of ea of the open en	ely open at one Roof was made corrugated iron arred or painted rth. A dirt roa d." ogation Report o	of corrugated nailed to black. d ran in
			ring upon possib n is set forth b	
	foll in E Ba	owing units of UNA Area at t ttalion Heado 2 Company No. 1 Platoon	have establishe f SASEBO 5 SNLP ime of the incid uarters Platoon	were stationed
	Án	No. 2 Platoon No. 3 Platoon Machine Gun F ti-Aircraft M	latoon achine Gun Plato	on
	s Se Me	ti-Tank Gun F a Transport U dical Unit countant Unit	nit	
		t LAE or RABA	ts of SASEBO 5 S UL, and did not	
	who Aust by F firm (1) only	may have been ralian PsW ha oW and from c ed by PW 1000 (b) (<u>1</u>) ab	personnel of SA involved in exe s been made up f aptured document 37, quoted in Se ove, are asteris sections in cas	cution of 7 rom statements s. Names con- ction 1. a. ked. He could
		Battalion Hea	dquarters Platoo	<u>n</u>
	*TSUKIOKA, Torash	uigo (*a)	Commander	Force Comdr
	*OKABAYASHI, (*a)		Lieut	Adjt
	*YAMAMOTO, Hikuta		Sp Ser Ens	Pl Comdr
	*ENDO, *KAWAGUCHI *TERASAKA, Yoshit ISHIBASHI, Hajir	erù.	lst Cl P.O. lst Cl P.O. lst Cl P.O. lst Cl P.O.	Senior P.O. Master-at-Arms Killed Aug 42
(*a)	killed i (ATIS Bu	n a bombing r llotin No. 45 lletin No. 45	d Lieutenant OKA aid on 30 Jun 43 1, p 5) 5, p 1)	

. 1. a. (1) (b) (<u>10</u>) (b) <u>No. 1 Company</u>

<u>No. 1 Company</u> Did not take part in incident. Probably at RABAUL.

	Did not take part in inc	ident. Probably	at RABAUL.
	<u>No e</u>	2 Company	
	<u>Headquarters Platoon. No</u>	<u>2 Company</u>	
	*IWAMI, Kyoichi	Sp Ser Lieut	Coy Comdr
	*SHIMAZU, Katsushige	Sp Ser Ens	Pl Comdr
	*MIYAMOTO, Kazuo	lst Cl P.O.	Senior Pl P.O.
	*MATSUI *NODA	lst Cl Sea.	•
	*ЛВЕ	2nd Cl Sea. 2nd Cl Sea.	
	*ISHIKI	3rd Cl Sea.	
	*IRIE	3rd Cl Sea.	
	No. 1 Platoon. No. 2 Cov	and the second	
		time of incid	ent.
	*CHICHIWA, Taro	W.O.	Pl Comdr
	*ARIMA	3rd Cl P.O.	
	*OTAGAWA *YOSHIKAWA		
	SEMPA	lst Cl Sea. lst Cl Sea.	
12. 일이 2015년 1948년 - 1949년 - 19 1979년 - 1949년 - 1979년 - 1949년 -	YABIKU	lst Cl Sea.	
	IYODA	lst Cl Sto.	
	YAMAMOTO		
이는 사람은 이는 것이라. 사람은 중 같은 것이 같이 같이 같이 같이 했다.	AIBE		
	*TAKEHARA	3rd Cl Sea.	Killed
	No. 2 Platoon, No. 2 Com	<u>pany</u>	
	*SHIMAZU, Tadashi	₩.0.	Pl Comdr
	*ISHIJIMA, Hiromu	lst Cl Sea.	Magazor
	*YAMANO, Takehiko	3rd Cl Sea.	Messenger "
산 가지 있는 것이 있는 것이 가지 않는 것이다. 그는 것 같은 것이 가지 않는 것이 가지 않는 것이 같은 것이 있다. 이 같은 것 같이 있다.			
	No. 1 Section		
	*MAYEDA, Sapşuki *HAYAKAWA, Hiroshi	2nd Cl P.O.	aSec Ldr
	*MAESHIRO, Gencho		
	*GOTO, Sadao		
	SHINNAI, Aisuke	11 11	
	WADA, Tadao *NARTAI, Yasuharu	lst Cl Sto.	Villed Ang /O or
	BABA, Kiyoto		Killed Aug 42 or later
	YOKOYAMA, Katsumi		TC DOT
and and a standard a A standard and a stand A standard and a stand	NISHIKAWA, Yoshiyuki	11	
	MURAKAMI, Narimasa		
	No. 2 Section		
			.
	*IWAMOTO, Kunio	3rd Cl P.O.	Sec Ldr
	TOGOSHI, Kaoru	lst Cl Sea.	
영향 가 같은 것 같아요.	NAKAO, Toshiharu	11 13	
	ISOARASHI, Haru		

1. a. (1) (b) (<u>10</u>) (<u>b</u>)

1.1

. 1913 -

्र

No. 2 Section

2				
No. 2 Section		. Brogin San aya sara	a gala di Maria.	
*NISHIKAWA, De	nkichi]	Lst Cl		
*TATEISHI, Fuj		Lst Cl		
*TANAKA, Kanro		2nd Cl		1
*TOMEI, Shinso		11		(*a)
IRIIYE, Mitsu		Brd Cl	Sea.	
HARAGUCHT, Sh				
*MATSUNAKA, Yu	KT0			Killed Aug 42
No. 3 Section				
*IMOO, Yoshito	shi	3rd Cl	P.O.	Sec Ldr
HANAMI, Nagat		Lst Cl		
*NAKAMURA, Mas		1	Dong	· · · · ·
*SASAKI, Korem		i i	an an taon an t	
OGATA, Masao		ìì		
*SHIN, Shunji		11		Died Oct 42
*MATSUNAGA, Yo	shito]	Lst Cl	Sto.	
*TOKEIJI, Kosu		Brd Cl		(*a)
*MURAKAMI, Nob		n		(47
YAMAGUCHI, Ka		11		
ISHIKAWA, Tsu	noru			
No. 4 Section	ang sa	х х с. с.		
NO. 4 Deconom				
*KOYANO, Kazuo		Brd Cl	P.O.	Sec Ldr
TANABE, Kunio			Sea.	
ARIHISA, Ohac		11		
TAKEMURA, Kan	omisu	11		
*YOSHINO, Tada	0	11		Killed Aug 42
TOKUNAGA, E11	chi			
NAKAGAWA, Yot	oshiyuki 1	st Cl	Sto.	
OGASAWARA, Is	oto	11		
*NAKASHIMA, Mi	tsuo 2	2nd Cl	Sea.	
*YOSHINAKA, Sh	igeyoshi 3	Brd Cl	Sea.	
*MAEZOKO, Eiyu		11		(*a)
No. 3 Platoon,	No. 2 Compan	<u>I</u> X		
*OGATA, Sadao	W	1.0.		Pl Comdr
*TERAO, Yoshih		st Cl	Sea.	Messenger (*b)
*SONODA, Hayas	ni	11		n
Na l d		la se se s		
No. 1 Section	· · · · ·	* *****		
	ant abt	-1 07		сі т 1
*FUKUHARA ; Kat: *YANO			P.0.	Sec Ldr
*SASAKI, Yoich:			P.0,	(*c)
"DADANIS IULCI	LT.O T	SUUL	Sea	

(*a) etc:-

133

Member of "Suicide Squad" sent with message from GOODENOUGH Island to BUNA, Sep 42. All arrived (a)safely. $(\neg$

- (b) Left GOODENOUGH in SS Oct 42.
 (c) Party of 10, under Pl Comdr, not with main unit at time of Allied landing 22 Oct 42. PW and 2 others separated from rest of party, fate of which is unknown.

TNEORMATION BIILLE	FIN NO. 10 (Continued)		
1. a. (1) (b)	(10) (b)		n ha ann an tha ann an Tha ann an tha ann an t
1. a. (1) (b)	(<u>10</u>) (<u>b</u>)	n - Marey Antonie Berland - Alter and Berland	
	No. 1 Section	and the second second second	
	*UCHIDA, Kamezo	lst Cl Sea.	
	*ITO, Ívao		
	*TANAKA, Masaroku	11	
	*MAKIYA, Kyusaburo	lst Cl Sto.	
	*OKUMURA, Masao	2nd Cl Sea.	(**a) (*a)
	*SEKI, Tsugio		(*a)
	*SHINOHARA, Kinshichi	3rd Cl Sea.	•
	*OGAWA, Suekichi		
	N- O Ghim		
	No. 2 Section		
	*VOGUTMT Markanles	OT D O	Sec Ldr
	*YOSHIMI, Motoaki *ARAKI, Tomesaku	3rd Cl P.O. 1st Cl Sea.	DAG TINT.
	*FUKAMIZU, Itaro	11 DG9'	(*a.)
	*INOUE, Sataro	i dan di kacamatan Kacamatan Managaran Managaran Kacamatan	Died Nov 42 (*b)
요	*YASUTAKE, Kikujiro	11	Died Oct 42
	*IGUCHI, Sawaki	lst Cl Sto.	(*a)
	*FUJITA, Sandakichi		(
 A second sec second second sec	*AKEMATSU, Schinnichi	2nd Cl Sea.	
an a	*WAKAMATSU, Tsuneo	3rd Cl Sea.	$(*_{a})$
	*MINAMI, Yoshiaki	it i	(*a) (*a)
and the second	*URAMOTO, Tetsushi	3rd Cl Sto.	• •
	No. 3 Section		
	*SUZUKI, Yasuo	3rd Cl P.O.	Sec Ldr (*b)
	*OKAMURA, Tamomaji	lst Cl Sea.	Aug S
	MASAKI, Chotaro		()
	*ETO, Tadaichi *IJIMA, Tokuma		(*b)
	*YAMAMOTO, Katsura	lst Cl Sto.	•
an a	*AKICHI, Masakazu	τευ <u>υ</u> τουο. «	Died Oct 42
의 관련한 가슴이 가지 않는 것이다. 이는 전문한 관심이 있는 것이 있는 것이다.	*KAWATA, Yoshikage	11	DICA OUD AN
	*YOSHIMURA, Eisuke	3rd Cl Sea.	
	*CHAZONO, Suchiro	11	$(*_a)$
[1] S. M.			(au
	No. 4 Section	and a second	
		and a second s	an the second
	*OKABE, Susumi	3rd C1 P.O.	Sec Ldr
	*KATSUNO, Hidesaburo	lst Cl Sea.	Died Nov 42 (*b)
	*INOUE, Fulcuichi	1	Killed Aug 42
	*NAKANO, Kinjiro	tt - Constanting and a second s	
	*OZAKI, Tsunenori	11	
	*TACHIBANA, Sadao	lst Cl Sto.	(*a)
	*YOKOTA, Shigeki	3rd Cl Sea.	(*b) F W
	*IWAMATSU, Takeshi	na se de la companya de la companya La companya de la comp	
	*TANISAKO, Teruo		(*b)
	*ZUSHI, Takeo	a a construction of the second se	(*3)
アンドリーター シュール かたい キャット・ション ちょうびいい			per se esta de la companya de la comp

(*a) etc:(a) Left GOODENOUGH in SS Oct 42.
(b) Party of 10, under PI Comdr, not with main unit at time of Allied landing 22 Oct 42. PW and 2 others separated from rest of party, fate of which is unknown.

- 27 -

	MG Platoon, No.	2 Company					
	*INAGAKI, Kyuji	.1°0	W.O.		Pl Comdr	3	
and with	*MIZUMOTO, Empo *NATSUSHITA	31	lst Cl 3rd Cl "				
	*YASHIO, Hirosh *TAKAESU	11	lst Cl "	Sea.			
	*ASAUMI *KAKIMOTO *YUWAGIRI, Hide *KIZAKI, Nobuo *MIYADA, Shiger	90	ist Cl 2nd Cl 3rd Cl "	Sea.			
	No. 1 Dot	achment and	No. 2	Detachme:	nt		
	At LAE. Took r	no part in i	nciden	t.			
		A/A MG Plat	<u>oon</u>				
	*KOJIMA		W.O.		Pl Comdr	•	
이 아이지 않는 것 같이 아이지 않는 것 Xo. 중요 안 아이 아이지 않는 것	SHIMAZAKI *YANO, Yoshichi SEIGO, Yasuji	Lika	1 st Cl " 2nd Cl		Killed /	lug 42	
		A/Tk Gun P1					
	*MURAKAMI		Ensign		Pl Comdi	nti	
		Sea Transpo	<u>rt Uni</u>	ţ			
	*YANAGIDA, Toyo *AINAGA	shi	3rd Cl	P.O.	Killed Killed S		
관광하고 가장 수 있었다. 가지 가지 않는 것 		Medical Uni	<u>t</u>				
	TOYOSHIMA, Fur	nio	Surg.	Lieut.		•	
		Accountant	<u>Unit</u>				
	*MORI, Takeo		lst Cl	Writer	Killed A	ug 42	
(c)	The following re of the execution 28 Aug 42.	ferences es of one Aus	tablish t r aliar	n the fact N officer	t and cir in BUNA	cumsta Area o	nces n
	(1) ATIS Docume Appendix "A tion, FUKUC 15 Aug ~ 11	" Part VIII HI Force (* Oct 42, c	, p A8 1), 15 ontains) log of Pioneer (the foll	'Signal Jnit date Lowing en	sec-	1 - 44
					an a	Adal Dag Server and a subjected	
(*1)			e an second	en en destruction			
والمراجع والمراجع المراجع والمراجع والمراجع والمراجع والمراجع والمراجع والمراجع والمراجع والمراجع والمراجع وال		and an			e (Artel)		
	(1) 福地			i ferdina Terreta de la compositione			

1. a. (1) (c	
	for BUNA, changing billeting Area. No. 1 Platoon and No. 4 Section and part of No. 3 Section arrived
	BUNA. Number of personnel is 619 men.
	27 Aug a 12 natives brought in one white man.
	28 Aug, 1804 hours - One Australian officer
	(prisoner of war) beheaded." (ATIS Bulletin No. 36, p 2)
	가지 않는 것은 사람들은 것이 있는 것이 있는 것이 있는 것이 있는 것이 가지 않아야 한다. 이 가지 않는 것이 같은 것이 같은 것이 있는 것이 같은 것이 있는 것이 같은 것이 같은 것이 같은 것이 같이
	(2) ATIS Document No. 492, (Original is reproduced as Appendix "A" Part VII p A7), a notebook and diary
	belonging to SATO, Toshio, presumably a translator
	attached to SASEBO 5 SNLP, contains the following entry:
	"30 Aug - I hear the Australian prisoner (2nd Lieutenant) brought in by natives a few days ago
	got a ponalty of decapitation the day before yes-
	terday."
	(ATIS Current Translations No. 6, pp 23, 24)
	(3) PW JA 145118 stated that:
in an	"An Australian 2nd Lieutenant was captured at BUNA
	in Sop and was questioned by Interpreter SATO. He
	was examined as to Allied treatment of PsW and stated
	that we placed them in interment camps and that they were well treated. After examination he was be-
	headed that night. The medical officer of 14 Pio-
	neer Regiment acted as excutioner using his own
	(ATIS Adv Echelon No. 1, Subsequent Preliminary
	Interrogation of PW JA 145118, p 3)
	(4) Available references bearing upon the above mentioned
	medical officer are set forth below:
	(a) ATIS Document No. 1170, notebook dated 5 May -
	21 Jul 42, owner unknown, contains the following
	"14 Pioneer Unit, Chief Surgeon - KATO, Ginjiro
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
	(ATIS Spot Report No. 47, p 1)
	(b) ATIS Document No. 891, organization chart of 14
	Pioneer Unit, undated, owner unknown, contains the following entry:
	"Captain KATO (*2) - Medical Officer."
	(ATIS Current Translations No. 62, p 29)
(a) The following references establish the fact and circumstances
	of the execution of 2 PsW, probably Americans, in BUNA Area about 19 Nov 42.
(* 1) e	an an an Anna a bear-
	(1)加藤銀次部 (2)加藤

1. a.	(1)	(a)	(<u>1</u>)	ATIS Document No. 1016, (Original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part IX, p A9), diary dated 19 Jun - 20 Nov 42, presumably belonging to leader of a Pioneer Unit, contains the following entries:
				"2 Oct - Left BUNA for BASA.
				17 Nov - Troops arrived at BASA on 6 destroyers with approximately 1500 men.
				19 Nov 42. A patrol from No. 2 Sentry Group en- countered an enemy patrol near No. 2 Plantation, fired 2 shots and took 2 prisoners.
			-	These prisoners were disposed of by Medical Captain KATO, medical officer of the 14th Pioneer TAI. (T.N. "SHOBUN SERI" (*1) is the exact equivalent of the English expression "were disposed of") (ATIS Bulletin No. 66, p 2)
	(At		(<u>2</u>)	PW JA 145118 stated that:
				"Two Amorican soldiers were captured. One of them is said to have claimed to be a Mexican. The other was an American. PW stated he did not know full details. Interpreter SATO told him that these PsW were blindfolded while being questioned and after- ward were both behaded by the same medical officer of the 14 Pioneers (See Section 1. a. (1) (c) (3) above) who again used his own sword.
				PW stated that he did not know the name of the medical officer. Interpreter SATO was actually attached to 14 Pioneers, although working at Head- quarters at that time. He was a civilian about 38 years of age. PW thought he had since been killed.
				Asked as to reasons for the killing of PsW, he stated that he knew of no reason, as PsW are not supposed to be killed, but that he thought it was due to the difficulty in keeping them, reeding them etc., coupled with the fear that they might escape or be released by our troops." (ATIS Adv Echelon No. 1, Subsequent Proliminary Interrogation of PW JA 145118, p 3)
			1.1	For identification of medical officer of 14 Pioneer Unit monthoned above, see Section 1. a. (1) (c) (4) on p 29 above.
	1997 - 19		stanc	ollowing references establish the fact and circum- es of the execution of one KANAYA, apparently in the NG area, on 26 Jul 42.
				ATIS Captured Document No. 52, (Original document re- produced as Appendix "A", Partal, p AlO), diary dated 15 Jul - 29 Aug 42, belonging to an unknown member of Headquarters Platoon of 2 Company, KUPE 3 SNLP, con- tains the following entries:
(*1)	etc:	(1)	處	分セリ-30-

a. (1) (0) (<u>1</u>)	"26 Jul, - Sunday - Today at 7 a.m. a black prisoner who had been resisting the Imperial Forces as a spy was killed with the bayonet. All the blacks from the neighbourhood were assembled, and the sentence passed in a way that they could understand, and they were warned that such an incident must not occur again. I went along with person (T.N. rank not stated) attached to Company and also the Commander of No. 5 Platoon for observation. (Impressions: Natives are no good. Even on the point of death, they weep noisily and squirm about and are a nasty sight. The Chinese on the other hand, are quite calm, because they believe they are going to be reborn immediately)."
	10 Aug 42 - At noon 1 medium attack aircraft landed on the nowly built aerodrome. KAVIENG also will gradually become a big base I suppose (*a)." (ATIS Captured Documents, Serial No. 8, pp 1, 4, 7)
(2)	ATIS Captured Document No. 54 (Original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part XI, p All), diary dated 10 Sep 41 - 30 Aug 42, belonging to KANEKO, Masao of 1 Platoon, 1 Company, KURE 3 SNLP, contains the follow- ing entry:
	"26 Jul, Sunday - Day's routine. Today is the ex- ecution day of the KANAKA prisoner a fellow who had insulted our war dead. At 7 a.m. left for the east- ern sea shore as a member of work party. Many natives gathered. At 8 o'clock, sentence proclaimed and the prisoner stabbed to death. Unlike a Japanese, he was tooping. He used to assist with the wireless and seemed quite intelligent, but these people put up a miserable show in their last moments." (ATIS Captured Documents, Serial No. 7, pp 1, 8)
(3)	A list of officers, as of 1 Jun 42 of 1 and 2 com- panies of KURE 3 SNLP who may have participated in this execution is set forth below:
	<u>First Company</u>
	Rank
	Company Lt. (jg) TAKAMURA Comdr.
	Attached W.O. to Coy.

ISLAND and NAMATANAI indicate the probable location of the Unit as KAVIENG. - 31 -

1. a. (1) (0) (3)

	First Company	
Ronk		Name
HQ P <u>1</u> lst P <u>1</u> 2nd P <u>1</u> 3rd P <u>1</u> 4th P <u>1</u>	W.O. W.O. W.O. W.O. W.O.	SHIMIZU SATO YAMADA KAGETA SAKATO
	Second Company	
Ronts		Name
Company Comdr.	Lt. (jg)	YOSHIMOTO
Attached to Coy.	₩.0.	IKEDA
HQ Pl lst Pl 2nd Pl 3rd Pl 4th Pl 5th Pl (ICPOA Bul No. 5, pp	W.O. W.O. W.O. W.O. W.O. U.O. Lotin No. 1 - 43, Japanese 14, 15)	SHIGETA MAKAMURA FUKIMOTO TAKEUCHI KATO TANAKA Land Forces

- (f) The following reference estalishes the execution of 2
 Allied soldiers, probably Australians, in BUNA Area about
 30 31 Dec 42.
 - (1) PW JA 145118 stated that:

"2 PaW drossed in green uniforms and probably Australian were caught behind the Japanese lines between BUNA Mission and 144 Infantry Headquarters on the night of 30 Dec or morning of 31 Dec near a food dump. After questioning by Interpreter SATO they were killed, PW did not know if they were shot or beheaded, nor by whom." (ATIS Adv Echelon No. 1, Subsequent Preliminary Interrogation of PW JA 145118, p 3)

- (g) The following reference establishes the execution of an unknown number of alleged spics in SALAMAUA area about 14 Jun 43
 - (1) ATIS Document No. 3211 (Original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part XII, p Al2), diary of unknown member of 102 Infantry Regiment, dated 1 Apr -26 Jul 43, contains the following entry: (*a)

 (*a) etc: (a) It is evident from the contents of the document that the author was stationed in the SALAMAUA Area during this period.

i data da ta

- 1. "14 Jun 43 - Enemy planes dropped supplies." Spies (1)(g)(1)а. who ware brought in by natives were sentenced to death by the Gendarmeric." (ATIS Julletin No. 300, p 1) ing a sing a (h) The following reference established the execution of pne or more natives in the LAE Area about 5 May 42. (1) ATIS Document No. 6076, (Original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part XIII, p Al3), diary of MURAKI, Heishiro, 1 Class Seaman of 2 Platoon, 2 Company, متد المراجع MAIZURU 2 SNLP, contains the following entry: "5 May 42 - A native (T.N. or natives) was claimed to have obtained some of our secret information, so he was shot." (ATIS Bulletin No. 500, pp 1, 2) (i) The following reference establishes the fact and circumstances of the executions of 9 natives in the LAE Area from Mar - May 42. In the case of the 2 natives executed on 5 May 42, it is probable that their execution is that
 - (1) ATIS Document No. 4929 (Original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part XIV, p Al4), entitled "Daily Record of Investigation of Prisoners, dated 8 Mar -14 May 42, unit unknown, containing daily records of investigation of Chinese, natives and civilians under surveillance in LAE Area, contains the following entries:

mentioned in Section (h) (1) immediately above.

"10 Mar $42 \rightarrow$ Today, when No. 2 Company went to the former accodrome area to reconnoitre, the members arrested two natives, one of who was carrying one Australian rifle and ammunition.

and the second second

Upon cramination they said that at the time of the Japanese bombing 3 Australian soldiers had run away, discarding the rifle which the natives picked up and kept. In any case the declaration, being made in the native language, was unsatisfactory. Therefore, according to orders, we detained them. The one carrying the rifle was called "GAI" the other was "KARA". Both lived on the upper MIYAGAWA (T.N. Apparently the EUMBU River.)

12 Mar 42 - Two natives arrested the day before yesterday were re-eximined by CHEONG WAH SUN. GAI, the native with the gun, formerly worked at the WATSURU gold mine. At the time of bombing by the Japanese Air Force he fled here with other natives, picking up the rifle on the way. He appears very scared from having a bayenet thrust at him at the time of arrest, and is watched by HQ guard night and day. He finally was reassured as a result of our explanation.

KARA, the other person, was a native employed by white people. He was not under suspicion. CHEONG WAH SUN was acquainted with him.

- 33 -

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued)
1. a. (1) (i) (<u>1</u>) 15 Mar - The 2 natives arrested on the 10th were put to death by stabbing today at 1030.
24 Apr - Shortly after 1600, five natives appeared on the main read. Upon examination, they stated they were working at the WAU gold mine. White residents (number unknown) fled to PORT MORESBY Area approx a month ago (remainder torn).
•••••••thoy came to LAE. MITE's home is at MADANG, while AIDAPE is for other natives. They were going home from here.
According to their story, the WAU airfield was not dama od, although the hotel and signal post were destroyed. However, the airfields at BULOLO and BULWA wore damaged. There is no other signal post at the vicinity of WAU.
As there were many questionable points about their declaration, they were kept in custody.
28 Apr \sim It was confirmed yesterday by MAHI, a RABUTARE native that there were Australians in the BULOLO, MAPOSU, and BULWA Areas.
However, according to the natives arrested on the 24th in front of HQ, who had escaped from the WAU-BULWA Area, there were no enemy troops in that area.
Although we today re-examined them at the Mt Gun Unit sentry group, they did not confess. Perhaps MAHI and the other natives took separate roads to come here, so the latter did not see them. However, considering the future, one person was handed over to the Chief MO of No. 4, Air Medical Unit for medical experiments, and the other five persons (*a) were stabbed to death.
The person: handed over to No. 4 Air Medical Unit is said to have ascaped.
5 May - Two natives were arrested at MG position to the rear of Battalion Headquarters. They stated they were there for the purpose of gathering vegetables. However, as there were many doubtful points, they were disposed of (at HASEGAWA Sentry Group). (ATIS Enemy Publications No. 65, pp 1, 2, 6, 7)
(j) The following reference establishes the execution of an Australian coast watcher at TSURUBU on 28 Dec '42.
(1) ATIS Document No. 8673 (original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part XV, p A15), a field diary of 28 Field Machine Cannon Battery, dated from 23 Oct '42 - 31 Oct '43, contains the following entries:
"PW Interrogation

White man

(*a) etc:

(a) The original furnishes no indication of the capture of the additional native here noted.

1. a. (1) (j) (<u>1</u>)

4

Said person lived in AUSTRALIA for five years and in NEW GUINEA for five years. While he was in NEW GUINEA he raised coconut trees around MADANG. The first half (T.N. Sic. meaning uncertain) was in the interest of his company. In the latter half he intended to run a business of his own. By secret order he was sent to NEW BRITAIN and established a wireless station near VARIAI. It is certain that he has been reporting the movements of all our ships and airplanes to the enemy naval forces stationed at PORT MORESBY.

Negro

العربي الم

i. Ay an

ge et e

Said person, in close contact with white men, was carrying out liaison between VARIAI, NEW BRITAIN and PURISUPAPAN, NEW GUINEA. Also he was supplying the wireless station with food and other necessities.

Personal matters - nothing known.

28 Dec '42 - At 1230 hrs, the two prisoners were shot at a point 150 m West of the coast North of the airfield". (ATIS Bulletin No. 677, pp 1, 4)

(Continued on following page)

 $\{ f_{j,k} \} = \{ f_{j,k} \}$

i tanî t

-36

- 35 -

.

- 6

15 Helen

1. a.

1、1、建筑的10年1月1日(第1) 1月1日日 - 新日本語(第1)

(1) (k) The following reference established the execution of one American and one native soldier in the SEPIK River Region on an unknown date.

> (1) ATIS Document No. 5916 (original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part XVI, p A16), an 18 Army Staff Section Intelligence Report, dated 24 Jul 143, contained the following entries:

> > "The situation on the BENABENA and HAGEN Areas according to statements of escaped native troops.

ATOKA, a native soldier, and RASE, a hired labourer, who had escaped from the American Army, were both arrested by the MO Military Police Unit on 9 July, in the vicinity of UTU. The information given below is according to the statements of ATOKA when they were examined. It has been printed and distributed as a reference.

One day four American troops and three native troops came from BENABENA to FAITA. Taking ATOKA with them, they decended the RAMU River, left the wireless set they were carrying at ATEMBELE, and went to KAMBOTTO on the banks of the SEPIK. They were to investigate the condition of advance by the Japanese Army into the SEPIK Region. On the night of the second day of their stay, a native of KAMBOTTO secretly reported the presence of American and native soldiers to nearby Japanese troops, and they were attacked by the Japanese. At that time, the Americans were having the natives carry the IMG, rifle, pistol, hard grenades, and box of ammunition which each of them had, and had no weapons themselves. When the Japanese troops sud-denly started to yell, three American and three natives, a total of six men, escaped under cover of the night. But one American and one native, who were in another hut, were surrounded by the Japanese. The American at last had his head dexterously cut off, and the native soldier who tried to escape, was shot in the thigh and then had his head cut off. The native soldiers, who had seen these happening before their very eyes, tried to flee, but on an order from the Americans, they were to conceal their weapons in the jungle, become natives, and go again to KAMBOTTO to make certain whether the Japanese had come there or not". (ATIS Enemy Publications No. 76, pp 35, 36)

(1) The following reference indicates the possible execution of a PW of unknown nationality in the Cape MERKUS Area on 30 Dec 142.

> (1) ATIS Document No. 8885 (original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part XVII, pA17, a diary, owner and unit un-known, covering period 1 Nov 142 - 30 Aug 143, contains the following entries:

"22 Dec - Arrived Cape MERKUS, Combat formation of three enemy airplanes appeared strafing and bombing us. One killed. Our ship was sunk.

28 Dec - One PW brought in by a native and he was interrogated at Headquarters. - 36 -

INFORMATION BULLET	TIN NO. 10 (Continued)
1. a. (1) (<u>1</u>)	 (1) 30 Dec - In the evening the prisoner was buried. (T.N. Cause of prisoner's death not stated). (ATIS Bulletin No. 690, pp 5, 7)
(m)	The following reference indicates the execution of 2 PsW under circumstances possibly violating the laws of war, in the GIRUWA Area probably during Nov or Dec '42.
	(1) ATIS Document 1529 (original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part XVIII, pA18), file of pencilled transcriptions of reports and orders, dated Dec '42, belonging to GIRUWA Central Sector Unit, contains the following entry:
	"(T.N. Message form) To Senior Adjt from OGAWA (*1)
	While casualties were being taken to the hospital (led by Cpl YAMADA of No. 3 Company) they captured 2 enemy (unarmed). While being captured, they put up resist- ance to Cpl YAMADA and one other were forced to shoot them. Believe that these 2 were deserters. Reached hospital at 8 o'clock.
	There are some Units that haven't eaten since yester- day morning. However, everyone is doing his utmost. OGAWA".
	(ATIS Current Translations No. 88, pp 58, 64)
(2) SOPAC	
(a)	The following reference establishes the existence of a case of vivisection in KOKUMBONA Area of GUADALCANAL on 25 Sep '42.
같은 것이 있는 것이 있다. 같은 것이 있는 것이 있는 것이 있는 것이 있다. 같은 것이 있는 것이 같은 것이 있는 것이 있는 것이 같이 있다.	(1) Diary, apparently belonging to an officer, unit unknown, contains the following entry (*a):
	"25 Sep, 2100 - Because two prisoners escaped, each unit was notified and we searched until it finally became daylight.
	26 Sep - Discovered and captured the 2 prisoners who escaped last night in the jungle, and let the Guard Company guard them. To prevent their escaping a second time, pistols were fired at their feet, but it was difficult to hit them. The two prisoners were dissected while still alive by Medical Officer YAMAJI and their livers were taken out, and for the first time I saw the internal organs of a human being. It was very
	informative". (SOPAC Translations, Serial No. 01497, Item 614, pp 1, 7)
(b)	The following reference indicates the possible execution of an American officer in KOKUMBONA Area of GUADALCANAL on 1 Oct '42.
	(1) Diary, apparently belonging to an officer, unit unknown, contains the following entry:
(*1) etc: (*a) etc:	(1) (J_{S}) (a) A reproduction of the Japanese given in the SOPAC
	Translation read as follows:
日二 イン	她广冰捕虜二名洪發見捕獲;其監視了寶史
	千十八再已选为"又禄二足二季乾零纪》》浙伊文
和シック	和人子人間」、「成一世キタマン解告シャモラ取 初メテ人間」、「成一見参考二成ツタ。

	a.	(2)	(b)	(1) "I Oct - Today since we landed at GUADALCANAL Island we have spent a month living in the jungle. Without any enemy planes coming in sight, it was indeed quiet. One officer prisoner (Engineer graduate of the Uni- versity of CALIFORNIA Reserve 2nd Lt) who had been kept for 1 week was disposed of today. (T.N. This could mean he was either sent to the rear or killed). NISHIMURA entered the Line of Communications Hospital with malaria and neuralgia. 1300: Went to the outpost and observed the situation on the coast. Enemy planes flying low, circled along the coast". (SOPAC Translation, Serial No. 01497, Item 614, p 1, 7)
			(c)	The following reference established the execution of a native, probably on VIRU Island on 10 Apr '43.
andra a Star Star				(1) Diary of 2nd Lieutenant ADACHI, Harumasa, dated 8 Sep 141 - 16 Jun 143, contains the following entry:
				"19 Apr - When we reached the beach we discovered 5 natives. Although 4 escaped we captured 1. In the afternoon we shot and killed him in the sea". (SOPAC Translation, Serial No. Oll62, Item 598, pp 5, 9)
				 The following reference established the attempted murder of an Allied pilot in the SOLOMONS Area on 7 Jun '43. (1) In the operations in the SOLOMONS Area on June 7 an Allied mission was intercepted by 40 - 50 enemy fighters. An Allied pilot, while descending by parachute from 20,000 feet, was attacked 4 times by one of the fighters, the pilot of which deliberately attempted to knick him with the propeller by passing under him. On the third pass his right foot and part of the heel of his left foot were cut off. The enemy made one further pass at him before being chased off by an Allied aircraft. (HQ, AAF, SWPA, D of I Intelligence Summary, Serial No. 112, p 24)
		(3)	Othe	r Areas:
			(a)	The following reference established the execution of 3 PsW at a Japanese prison camp in JAVA during Mar '42.
				(1) PITOI, Hendrik Daniel, a Manadonese rifleman of Royal Netherland Indies Army who escaped from a Japanes prison camp in JAVA, stated that:

"In March, while a fatigue party was passing along a public road, some of the wives of prisoners secretly handed their husbands a parcel of clothes and exchanged a few words. (Prisoners had been entirely cut off from any contact with the outside).

The men concerned, two Europeans and one Eurasian, in the back yard of the depot-battalion, were completely undressed and were tied to the barbed wire fence at 0930 with their hands behind their backs. They were then slowly butchered by Japanese soldiers through stabbing with bayonets only in the abdomen. The Eurasian lived longest and was finally finished off with a gunshot.

12

(1)

(3) (a)

ાુ

a.

The prisoners had to watch this scene, the officers posted in line, and the soldiers parading past the scene. In order to distinguish the Eurasian they had thrown a green military cloak over him. The victims were still hanging down by their shackled hands during the afternoon, when at 1600 hours natives came with a . dust lorry and carried the corpses away like dirt, to an unknown destination.

All that is known about the victims is that all three of them were rather young married men. One left a wife and 2 children. One left a wife and one child. One left a wife (just married)". (Advance LHQ Letter, file No. G/15522/Int.)

(b) The following reference establishes the execution of one PW at MUNTOK on an unknown date during 1942.

 $(\underline{1})$ PW JA 145147 stated that:

"At MUNTOK was an hotel building where about 100 internees were quartered. These were mostly white people, including about 8 women. Only 8 or 9 Chinese were intermed there. Internees were given rice which the Chinese showed them how to cook. PW conversed with an English internee who could speak Cantonese, Japanese and Malay. This man had acted as interpreter among the internees, and had considerable contact with the Jap forces. He told PW that the internees had tried to escape from SINGAPORE but were caught. Male internees had been forced to fill in bomb craters on an aerodrome about half an hour's walk from the hotel. Prior to PW's departure from MUNTOK all internees with the exception of the interpreter had been sent away. The interpreter had been kept back to accompany the Chinese to NEW GUINEA. He had refused whereupon the Japs gave him a bottle of whiskey to drink and then shot him. PW stated he was the second internee to be shot.

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 85, Report 51 - A, pp 1, 2)

(c) The following reference establishes the execution of 22 civilian PsW of TARAWA about 15 Oct 142.

(1) Several French missionaries, resident in the GILBERTS throughout the Japanese occupation, made the following statement to an Intelligence officer of USA Seventh Air Force:

> "Their hearts were heavy for the suffering they had seen; but their anger swelled as they told of the murder of 22 white men held prisoners on TARAWA. It was 15 Oct '42. Adjacent to their quarters was a stockade on which 22 Australian, New Zealand, and British prisoners were confined. They were mostly civil servants, teachers and radiomen caught on the various GILBERT Islands at the time of the occupation.

> On this particular day, suddenly appeared four planes overhead and also a ship or submarine was seen off the coast. In the excitement, one prisoner escaped from the stockade, ran to the shore and started signalling

> > - 39 -

法定

(*1) etc:

1, (3) (c) (1) to the planes, thinking them friendly, he was quickly shot on the spot. Monsigneur TERRAINE covered his eyes; what followed was more than he could bear to talk about. Father VIALLON looked at us and passed his finger across his throat and said, "Mais oui, toutes les vingt-deux" - yes, all the 2l other prisoners were murdered in cold blood in reprisal. They were tied to coconut trees and left there for a day or two, then the troops were turned loose on them. Why the priests were not included in the massacre, the Jap Naval Commander explained later: "You are missionaries, and you are French, and to treat you well is good propaganda". And so a week later they were moved to MAKIN, where they were given proper liberty although still kept under surveillance".

(HQ; AAF, SWPA, D of I Intelligence Summary, Serial No. 170, p 23)

(d) The following references establishes the execution of two alleged spies in GUAM about 6 Jan '42.

(1) ATIS Document No. 1906, diary of YASUOKA, Fumitoshi (*1) of 144 Infantry Regiment, dated 6 Oct '41 - 1 .: an '43, contains the following entries:

"10 Dec '41 - Landed (at GUAM). No resistance was offered by the enemy. Occupied the capital city, AGANA by noon.

ll Dec - 200 Prisoners of War.

4 Jan 142 - Searched for the men who are said to be communicating with the American continent by wireless.

6 Jan - Saw two spies whom we caught yesterday, being shot".

(ATIS Bulletin No. 168, p 3)

(2) ATIS Document No. 896, diary of MORIKAMI Shigeo (*2) of 11 Engineer Regiment, dated 22 Nov '41 - 1 Jan '43, contains the following entry:

"25 Dec '41 - Received leave for the first time on GUAM Island.

10 Jan '42 - One week ago, 2 natives were executed by shooting. It was a shooting of HAOIIANS, one was a boy of 19 and the other a young man of 28. I believe that the natives before shooting could not see very well. I was in a daze. The natives of GUAM are called CHARMOROS; they are Asiatics".

(ATIS Current Translations, No. 49, p 34)

(e) The following reference establishes the execution of two alleged spies of 2 PsW on 15 Mar and 23 Dec respectively at ZAMBOANGA.

(1) ATTS Document No. 5519, diary belonging to NISHIMURA, Haruichi (*3) of an unknown SNLP Unit, contains the following entries:

"2 Mar 142 - Landing at ZAMBOANGA.

(1)安岡文利(2)森川繁夫(3)、西村治市

- 40 -

1, a. (3) (e) (<u>1</u>) 15 Mar - Towards evening fire started in the vicinity of Headquarters. Two Spanish women were arrested on suspicion of espionage and later they were killed. 23 Dec - Buried three Psw in the ground after bayon sting them". (ATUS Bulletin No. 470, pp 15, 17) (f) The following reference indicates the probable execution of 3 PsW in MANILA during Feb 142. (1) ATIS Document No. 653, file containing bulletins dated Aug '41 - Jun '42, possibly belonging to 47 Field A/A Battalion, contains the following entries: 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 - 2000 -2000 - 200 "13 Feb '42 - Four of the aliens confined in SANTO TOMAS University escaped. Three of them were recap-tured. tur ed. 18 Feb 142 - The 3 aliens who escaped from SANTO TOMAS University have been sentenced to be shot (*a) (ATIS Bulletin No. 31, p 2) (g) The following reference establishes the execution of eight Chinese PSW at KANTOKYO (45 miles from CANTON) in Nov '42. (1) PW JA 145640 states that: "He saw eight Chinese PsW decapitated, Executioner was an Intelligence NCO, attached 3 Battalion Headquarters, of his Regiment. PW had no special feelings about this execution but thought that he might have felt a little sorry because at the time he felt like giving them each a cigarette before they were killed". (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 349, p 8) (h) PW JA MAKINO, Takashi states that: (s)"PW stated that during basic training CHINA, they were given live Chinese prisoners on which to practice bayoneting. This did not last, however, as the men could not stomach it very long. Many found they could not sleep at nights because of the night mares. tured Chinese prisoners to go home because they had no further use for them, and then hidden markamen would fire on the fleeing prisoners and shoot them in the back. HW stated this practice was still coinc on in Cullur. PW stated that they improved their shooting by telling capfurther use for them, and then hidden marksmen would fire (SOPAC Interrogation Report, Serial No. 0410, No. 194, p 4) b. Acts of Cannibalism by Japanese Military Forces: The following sections sets forth references in ATIS files to acts of cannibalism by Japanese troops. Photostaic copies of pertinent sections of original documents are reproduced as Appendix "D". (1) ATIS Document No. 319 (original is reproduced as Appendix "D", Part I, p D1), diary of Acting Commander of 2 Machine Gun Company, 144

Infantry Regiment, contains the following entries: (*a) etc: (a) The Japanese reads: 銃殺=處セラレ

41 -

4 Nov - When we ran short of rations, Ne devoured our own Kind To shave off starvation. (T.M. Poem evid antly composed by the writer) (ATE Decement No. 319). (Continued on following page) (Continued on following page)	1. b. (1) "19 Oct, Monday - (T.N. The year is not stated, but is ob- viously 1942, written near IORIBAIWA during retreat). Because of the food shortage, some companies have begun eating human beings (Australian soldiers). The taste is said to be good. We are looking for anything edible and are now eating grass, leaves and the pith of the TAKO tree. These don't agree with us but that cannot be helped.
(Continued on following page)	We devoured our own kind To stave off starvation. (T.N. Poem evidently composed by the writer)
(Continued on following page)	

1. b. (2) ATIS Document No. 7230 (original is reproduced as Appendix "D" Part II, p D2), diary of Sergeant-Major SHIMAMOTO, unit unknown, dated 19 Aug 142 - 1 Feb 143, contains the following entries. (Reference to cannibalism is reproduced in full, Remainder is a digest of an 8-page section):

> "14 Dec - Mortar fire is getting marer after the evacuation of 1 Battalion, 144 Infantry Regiment to KUMUSI River. No reinforcements.

15 - 18 Dec - MURASE Unit (Independent Infantry Battalion attached 41 Infantry Regiment) retreated last night. Now there isn't a single unit left in the front. All kind of rumours spreading but nothing confirmed. Saw some soldiers fixing a dead enemy soldier to eat because rations have run out at the front line.

23 Dec - Early in the afternoon reached BASABUA road but was impossible to move, for the enemy position is about 5 or 6 hundred years to our front. Waited till dusk". (ATIS Bulletin No. 559, pp 14, 15)

(3) ATIS Document No. 2050, (original is reproduced as Appendix "D", Part III, p D3), diary, owner and unit unknown, dated 6 Dec '42, contains the following entries:

"Undated - Reached BUNA by destroyer. Headquarters is near L of C Hospital. 41 Infantry Regiment and MURASE Unit patients are really pitiful.

8 Dec - Received only half a mess tin of rice for a day. Heard 21 IMB would land today, and that we of the South Seas Expeditionary Force will be replaced. Given several pieces of horse meat.

14 Dec - How I suffered from malaria! Did nothing but lie down. Could not move because of hunger. They only talked about food. In L of C Hospital 20 or 30 die every day. Heard troops have landed and that they have brought food. To-morrow the 15th the army airfield will be completed at RABAUL, and the newest types of planes will come from the SOLOMONS. These planes will fly over here and so enable reinforcements to land.

18 Dec - 7 killed by mortar shells last night. Talked about evacuating, received some rice and horse meat.

21 Dec - No food, Saw 56 dead bodies. No good news, All weary soldiers.

22 Dec - Ordered to the front line. Reinforcements are only 21. No strength. On the way to front line fell down many times. This line is under the command of Lt OKAMOTO, 2 platoon of 12 company. Saw myself in the mirror; no sight of my original figure. I would hate to die here. Raided by enemy in the evening.

23 - No breakfast; ate hard bread. So hungry could eat anything.

2 Jan - Really suffered from malaria. Still waiting for reinforcements. More rumours. Everything is uncertain. Suffer from flies at daytime and mosquitoes at night time. When can I go back to JAPAN? No bath for three months. I dream of food every night. - 43 -

1. b. (3)

and the second second

10 Jan - No medicine for malaria. No food for No. 12 Company for a week. After the battle Nos. 1 and 2 Company became separated. Went to collect body(s) of the enemy dead. All of No. 2 Company returned safely. Received four cigarettes. Ate human meat for the first time. It tastes comparatively good.

15 Jan - Hard to stand up on account of BERIBERI. Good news but none is certain. Heard our planes had come. All propaganda".

(ATIS Bulletin No. 183, p 11)

(4) PW JA 145121 stated that:

"When questioned admitted that he had spoken with participants in cannibalism among Japanese troops in NEW GUINEA.

PW stated that these individuals admitted having eaten flesh from Japanese as well as Australian corpses.

PW claimed that, although he himself had eaten horse flesh, he had never participated in nor actually witnessed cannibalism. He further stated that those who admitted to him that they had participated in cannibalism exhibited extreme and pitiful revulsion of feeling when they realised the full significance of their act.

He stated that Japanese troops had been under such conditions that they were not normal human beings at the time when the cannibalism took place.

These conditions were described by PW as continuous standing in swamp water up the arm pits, suffering from malaria with 40 degrees centigrade of fever, and such lack of food, particularly Vitamin B, as to cause TORI ME (Myctalopia or Night Blindness). He stated that in this condition troops were unable to see the plainest objects except in broad day light. They were also deaf and reduced to such a state of delirium that their only reaction was to discharge their rifles in the general direction of any sound they might hear.

> PW requested that the Interrogator keep this matter confidential on the ground that if such a report ever reached the Japanese people it would be received with horror. PW exhibited genuine distress during the discussion. (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 63, p 1)

(5) PW JA 145363 stated that:

"He had heard from other troops that men of the TOMITA Force had eaten the flesh of dead Australian troops. He had never heard that Australian PsW had been slaughtered for this purpose".

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 120, pp 6, 7)

(6) PW JA 145212 stated that:

"He had heard of cannibalism and had made every effort to track down actual cases. He had interviewed many men who had, one and all, heard of it "from somebody else" etc. He was never able to contact an actual case, and believes, if it ever happened, it could only have been a very isolated occurrence". (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 143, p 10)

1. b. (7) PW JA 145501 stated that:

"When PW was being questioned about Allied propaganda leaflets he derided their efficacy stating that troops who would resort to "cannibalism" as an alternative to surrender, would certainly not be influenced by leaflets. When pressed for details of any actual case of cannibalism, his demeanour changed and he immediately denied any knowledge whatsoever of cannibalism. He compromised with the statement that extreme hunger might awaken such inclinations". (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 196, p 9)

(8) PW JA 145640 stated that:

"He had heard that there had been a case of cannibalism at WAU".

c. Instances of Rape by Japanese Military Forces:

The following sections set forth instances of rape noted in documents held by ATIS, SWPA.

(1) AT IS Document No. 4929 (original is reproduced as Appendix "A", Part XIV, p A14), daily record of investigation of prisoners, owner and unit unknown, containing daily records of investigation of Chinese, natives and civilians under surveillance in LAE Area, dated 8 Mar - 14 May '42, contains the following entries:

"18 Mar - Today all the Chinese with good conduct certificates were mustered. They stated that there had been no particular trouble in any village where they lived, but that recently members of the Pioneer Unit appeared at each village and had taken away articles belonging to Chinese and the natives. Last night they cutraged (14)'s daughter and attempted an outrage on (7). (T.N. The word used here is BOKO (*1), "outrage", and not specifically GOKAN (*2), "rape". The numerals "14" and "7", refer to certain Chinese identified below.)

They greatly feared the Japanese people and hoped that some sort of disciplinary measures would be taken. For the furtherance of the Army's plans we must reassure and do something for these people, particularly the natives, to set their minds at rest.

No. 7 CHEONG YUE SEE :Age 55 Occupation :Wife of No. 3 Residence :CHINATOWN, at LAE She presented herself on 9 Mar. This person is the wife of No. 3, CHEONG TAI CHUNG Lives with her husband and son, who is No. 2, CHEONG WAH SUN Good conduct certificate :To be issued tomorrow, the lOth good from 15 Mar to 31 Mar.

No other information.

No. 14 CHAN TONG :Age 64 Occupation :Gardener Residence :Native quarter at LAE Presented himself :9 Mar Born :HONG KONG

(2) 强姦

- 45 -

(*1) etc: (1) 暴行

1. c. (1)

1983 S.

Address 2

and the second

e de la cres

Came to this country via RABAUL in Declof last year. Worked as assistant to No. 13.

After the first Air Force bombing, evacuated with No. 13. Family :Wife dead, son age 14, daughter age 15. Decided to issue good conduct certificate on the 10th. Resides at KONG KONG MOO (T.N. Also given as KUKUMUN in Jap character)".

ATIS Enemy Publications No. 65, pp 3, 9, 11)

(2) PW ASATSUMA, Masaki stated that:

"He had heard from members of his unit, who had been in BANDOENG, JAVA, before he went there, that raping had taken placer Officers and men ran wild through the town raping white and native women. PW states that he does not know whether or not any punitive measures were taken afterwards".

(SOPAC Interrogation Report, Serial No. 01893, pp 17, 22)

(3) Record of punishment of 2 Company, 23 Infantry Regiment sets forth the following two precis of court martial proceedings for rape occurring in the occupied territories of CHINA early in 1942. 94 . S.S.

(a) Defendant: Sgt Maj (29 years of age) Charge: Rape in Combat Zone, unwarranted incarceration.

Punishment: Imprisonment with hard labour. 5 years.

Outline of the crime:

The defendant was the guard unit (T.N. KEIBITAI) Commander at SHIH SHAN, SHAHO Section, KIUKIANG HSIEN KIANGSI SHENG, at SHIH SHAN, SHAHO Section, MICHIANG DIEM MINISTER MINISTER, who, while he was executing the duties of defense reconnais-sance, pacifying etc, in NANASUN HSIEN (T.N. ?) held a Chinese girl X (20 years of age), and 6 other women from Feb 8th to April 1st, 1942 on the suspicion that they were guilty of aiding geurillas and other offenses. After investigation it became clear that they were not guilty, but disregarding this fact he held them without reason in a pill box (T.N. TOCHIKA) near the garrison, in his own quarters, or their places; during this time he raped all 7 of the women 7 times.

网络拉拉 法保健性法性

Cause, Motive

The Chinese women (or their husbands) were imprisoned under the suspicion of aiding the enemy. Then, under the pretense of making an investigation, he summoned the women to his quarters and gave way to his low passions.

(b) Defendants: Sup Pte "A" (23 years old) Ist CI Pte "B" (23 years old)

Conscript reserve 1st Cl Pte "C" (23 years old)

Charge:

Each being on duty as guard, deserted their post for no reason. Rape in combat zone.

Punishment: "A" - Imprisonment with hard labour, 1 yr, 2 mos "B" - Imprisonment with hard labour, 1 yr, 4 mos "C" - Imprisonment with hard labour, 1 yr.

1. c. (3) (b) Outline of the crime:

While on guard duty "A" left his post and raped a Chinese women (38 years old). He was absent from his post about 35 minutes.

"B" admitted the following under examination: He grabbed a Chinese girl (23 or 24 years old) raped her and gave her 40 cents in army currency.

"B" and "C" while on patrol duty as force guards (T.N. EIHEI) conspired together and left their post. Both raped a Chinese girl (23 or 24 years old) "A" (T.N. Equals "B" ?) gave her 20 cents in army currency. Both "B" and "C" were absent from their post about forty minutes.

Cause, Motive

They are always hearing licentious stories from the old timers, and not being thoroughly educated about crimes in the combat zone, they believed that they could rape Chinese girls without being discovered. (SOPAC Translations, Serial No. 073, p 3)

(4) In view of the small number of cases of rape recorded in captured documents and PW Interrogation Reports held by ATIS SWPA, the following quotation from ATIS Document No. 1864, a pamphlet entitled "Military Discipline and Morale" published by Sea Transport Headquarters, dated 26 Apr '42, is of interest.

"Actual cases of crime from the standpoint of military discipline and morale.

Crimes which affect military discipline and morale and which have been committed during these operations are based on spiritual laxity and stagnation of the will. They are as follows:

- (a) Robberyand rape Most frequent.
- (b) House breaking Frequently accompanying robbery and rape.
- (c) Disorderly conduct As a result of drunkeness.
- (d) Destruction of military equipment.
- (e) Desertion in wartime.
- (f) Trespassing on places out of bounds.
- (g) Leaving the sentry post without permission.
- (h) Loss of secret military documents, especially the code book.

(i) Forcing individuals to purchase articles. (ATIS Document No. 1864, p 5)

d. Other violations of the Laws of War:

(1 The failure of Japanese military personnel to observe the conentions respecting the conduct of their own medical personnel and the treatment of enemy medical personnel, and wounded is instanced by the following references. 1. d. (1) (a) "Action on ATTU", compiled by G-2, ALASKA Defence Command, states as follows:

"As usual, the Japs used infiltration tactics on ATTU. Small enemy groups passed through our lines, preyed on our communications and attacked our command posts. A favourite enemy scheme was to locate the evacuation lines serving our wounded and to shoot our litter bearers. In many cases a Jap would locate a wounded American, lie in wait until our collection parties arrived, and then shoot the latter. The Japs also broke into one collecting station and bayonetted wounded

Despite the fact that the Japane se Army places a mystical importance upon the use of cold steel, despite the fact that bayonet training takes a high place in Japane se military education, and despite the fact that bayonet dummies in HOLTZ Bay indicated that actual practice had been conducted in bayonet exercises on ATTU the performance of individual Japanese with the bayonets on ATTU was successful in only the most de picable and unsoldierly situation.

That situation developed on the morning of the final break through from CHICHAGOF Corridor, when Japanese soldiers reportedly bayonetted helpless wounded soldiers, an unarmed chaplain, and sleeping and unarmed medical personnal prisoned in their sleeping bags and pup tents

The Red Cross shone against its white field on the medical pouch of the Japanese hospital corps non-com. He was dead. His body lay near the saddle between SARANA and MASSACRE Valleys, at the high water mark of desperate Japanese counter attack, almost within reach of the American Artillery which the enemy had been told to seize and turn upon us. He obviously had been in the enemy wave that had swept across and around our CHICHACOF Corridor positions in the darkness before that ALEUTLAN dawn, then on across the head of SARANA Valley.

The Red Cross on the medical pouch was not the symbol of healing and non-combatant care in this instance, however. Other weapons lay about on the steel packed tundra, but none of these could be fixed definitely as having been in the hands of the dead medico in that last made breakthrough. However, the pouch with the Red Cross insignia told its own story; the pouch was stripped of its bandages and antiseptics and morphine, the pouch was jammed with the small, black, serrated iron cylinders of Type 91 hand grenades, each loaded with 2 ounces of TNT. There was no one to testify that the Jap hospital non-com had thrown grenades, but the medical pouch was strapped to his body, the pouch was open, and he had been killed in the course of an effort to take our positions.

Below, in the blood-reddened marshes of the upper SARANA Valley, lay a Japanese medical officer, killed in the break-through attempt. Around him, too, and with in reach, were weapons and grenades. He/bore none of his healing drugs or gear.

Behind them, in a dressing station barabara on the trail between HOLTZ Bay and CHICHAGOF Harbour, were the bodies of 18 dead patients, assertedly slain by the enemy doctors to prevent their capture, dead or alive. In his little

1. d. (1) (a) office at the rear lay the body of a young Japane se . ماك را**خ**ان doctor who had died there instead of joining the last made drive. The doctor's face was covered by a knit helin the second design of the stand of the second design of the floor, and a pistol bullet neatly let into the base of his skull had

These three instances probably could be multiplied many times. They were observed by one officer. They are be-lieved to be representative. The conclusion that must be drawn is this, that, no matter what orders ostensibly governed the conduct of Japanese medical personnel, they were armed, they were competent in the use of arms, and, in emergency, they joined the combatant troops and actually were combatent.

In general, the enemy practice on ATTU appeared to be for the medical personnel to go armed lightly, the enlisted men carrying bayonets and the officers carrying pistols. In only one case (the one montioned) was a solution -reported as wearing a Red Cross or other identifying in-signia, presumably because the Red Cross could be seen only one case (the one mentioned) was a soldier or officer clearly at a distance and (parallel to the apparent Jap-anese practice) would prove a desirable target for our fire.

Saulte directions sh gjarite American wounded, helpless and disammed could expect no consideration from the enemy in the battle of ATTU. No fine distinctions deterred the enemy. Repeated testimony in-dicates that the enemy considered our collecting stations a particularly desirable target for attack. Not only were our dressing stations hightly protected, if at all, but they usually had a stack of fine American arms, taken from the state of the stations, no resistance was to be expected from wounded teches development asoldiers, hospital personnel, or from any chaplain who second and and chanced to stay with the threatened casualties. Bayonets stabled through pup tents to kill unarmed medical per sonnel, trapped in their sleeping, bags, Bullets sieved through the pyramidal tents of medical relay stations. Repeated testimony indicates that the enemy singled out stretcher bearers for his fire, and even waited for stretcher bearers to come to pick up casualties. Enemy wounded, too, met mercy with treachery. From CHICHAGOF Harbour there comes the report that grenade blasts met American hospital per-sonnel who sought to enter two Japanese hospital tents to give aid to some 65 enemy wounded. This parallels the story from NORTH AFRICA, to the effect that medical or der-lies who sought to treat German casualties lost their arms by booby traps. (JICPOA Bulletin No. 45 - 43, Japanese Land Forces No. 9, the pyramidal tents of medical relay stations. Repeated

exactive at beingertpp 2, 8, 9, 21, 22) of the state of the

ē,

 $\left\| f_{i}^{(1)} - f_{i}^{(1)} f_{i}^{(1)} - f_{i}^{(1)} f_{i}^{(1)} + f$ (b) PW JA 145086, a medical orderly, stated that:

"He himself had expected to be killed after his experience "He himself had expected to be killed after his of being shot while attending to wounded

Questioned on the matter of Jap troops feigning death, only to attack Allied troops with grenades, etc. PW maintained

that, in the spirit of fighting to the death such deception

is a sumai quite justified.

1. d. (1) (b) FW was sarcastic on the subject of his wound and capture. Maintaining that Allied troops shot medical personnel regardless of the Red Cross. He also maintained that he had seen Field Hospitals in BUNA Area marked with the Red Cross strafed and bombed by Allied planes". (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 62, pp 4, 6, 7)

- (2) An order commanding the use of Allied uniforms to facilitate the accomplishment of Japanese military purposes is set forth below.
 - (a) A captured document entitled "Flan of Strategems against JAVA", dated 11 Fcb '42, contains the following statements:

"Part I - Aim:

In view of the distinctive characteristics of this operation, the strategems against JAVA are principally to have all groups (including the SHOJI Det, etc) put this aggressive, large-scale plan into action as soon as landing operations are begun. By striking deeply into the side of the enemy it is so planned that it will directly contribute to the execution of operations of each group. The main points of the plan are to lure the native soldiers into surrendering and to prevent destruction of bridges.

Part II - Essential Points:

A. The objectives of the Strategems are as follows:

- 1. The common objectives of the various groups.
 - (a) Luring the native soldiers to surrender, besides planning to lure them to surrender by means of scattering propagandh leaflets and by radio broadcasts (including public address systems), men among the prisoners of war who are especially superior will be used. After being trained they will be released to propagandize about the kind treatment of soldiers surrendering to the Imperial Army. Also, the utmost will be done at persuasion to surrender by such means as giving money rewards; and especially by guaranteeing the status quo of people who render special service of great merit.

The standard of money rewards is generally as follows:

Officer Captured 500 Shields NCO captured 50 Shields Private Captured 10 Shields

Prisoners of war who surrender voluntarily will always wear their military uniforms and will carry at least their accompanying weapon.

(b) Prevention of the destruction of bridges which are on roads used for operations.

By secretly mixing among the refugees or among native prisoners who are released in order to get more prisoners, the bridges will be seized and held, or demolition charges will be removed.

- 50 -

the first of

1. d. (2) (a) B. Organization and Equipment of the Strategem Force.

The objectives which are especially to be accomplished of those objectives mentioned above will be selected by each group. As far as possible, for each objective a small force will be organized, about the size of a squad and commanded by an officer, or, if necessary, by an NCO. An interpreter will be assigned to each of these.

The above personnel, in order to carry out their missions, will all be disguised as native refugees or sol-diers (policemen). Clothing for the above will be appropriated from local confiscated goods immediately after landing or from requisitioned goods. Moreover, each force will carry about 500 guilders of local money for the long period operation; and also, a small piece of cloth marked with the code character OSANE for passing through blue (Sentry) lines".

(SOPAC Translation, Serial No. 0319, Item 1117, pp 5, 7)

- (3) Instructions providing for the use of the white flags in circumstames other than those provided by military law and in such fashion as seriously to mislead Allied troops are set forth below.
 - ATIS Document No. 2696 (original is reproduced as Appendix, "E", Part I, p E1), notebook, undated, owner and unit un-(a)known, giving instructions on hand flag signals, contains the following information:

"Battalion hand flag signal regulations.

- Sudden attack Wave a white flag above the head several times. Signal for breaking into a run.
- Encirclement Show a white flag in such a way as to portray encirclement.
- Advance Spread out a white flag raising it high in the direction of the advance.

Cease - Raise a white flag and lower it immediately.

- Quick time Quickly replace (sic) the white flag several times.
- Commence fire With white flag describe a circle above the head".
- (ATIS Current Translations No. 76, p 5)
- (b) ATIS Document No. 2770 (original is reproduced as Appendix "E", Part II, p E2), booklet entitled "Table of Flag Communication Signals", dated Nov '42 and marked TAKAMURA Unit No. 26, contains the following information:

ensin oʻz Constant Xonin oʻz Constant Ali	" Colour of Flag	Interpretation
	White	The battalion will pursue the enemy

(ATTIS Current Translations No. 75, p 17)

- 51 -

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued) and the difference of the

1. d. (3) (c) ATIS Document No. 3823, printed manual entitled "New. In-. formation for the Infantry" and "Military Operation Field Service Regulations", dated 1 Jun '41, contains the following statement providing an interesting contrast to the above noted instructions on use of the white flag:

Charling and Charles and and et. When "Chapter VII - Summary of the Regulations of War. 1) toolad ad ally of L to shift 1999 - 18 Mar an far on contraction

Conference of all rations which opened at the HAGUE, HOLLAND in 1899. These are rules of war which must be strictly observed, dependent on the honor of the military units of civilized countries.

> 2. Items in the regulations of war which are particularly essential to troops are as follows:

> > Sec. 1.

g dina nga katalan sa

i. Flags of truce, national flags, other units emblems, military uniforms, Red Cross badges and other designations are not to be used without just cause".

Lio La M

(ATIS Document No. 3823, p 6)

THE LAWS OF WAR AS INTERPRETED BY JAPANESE OFFICIAL SOURCES: 2.

The official Japanese attitude in regard to the laws of war has an important bearing upon violations of these laws by Japanese military personnel. The following section sets forth this attitude as it has been interpreted by various authoritative Japanese sources.

s source la Lastrai a. The Laws of War According to Japanese Military Regulations:

ते क्रिकेट Official publications of the Japanese Army and Navy set forth the following regulations and views.

199 of early (1) ATIS Document No. 7028, a print ed booklet entitled "Military Penal Laws", dated Feb '42, contains the following pertinent sections: . Andi

"Part IX - The crimes of rape and looting

Those who plunder property from people in territory occupied by the Imperial Army or in battle areas will be sentenced to penal servitude for a term of not less than one year.

At the same time, when criminal assault against women is committed under the conditions of the above paragraph, a sentence of not less than seven years penal servitude or life will be im-

ive posed. Article 87:

Those who strip clothing and other property from the wounded or from those killed on the battlefield will be punished by a sentence of not less than one year penal servitude.

Alertific belowers have been a strate mo

Article 88:

ng the formation of the state o

1. - Mile 22.

Those who cause injury to persons in committing the two fore-mentioned crimes, will be sentenced to not less than seven year penal servitude or life. The death penalty or penal servitude for life will be imposed on those who kill people under the sam circumstances. - 52 -

2. a. (1) (Article 88:B: Contract of the Contr Those who commit criminal assault against women of territories occupied by the Imperial Army or in battle areas, will be sentenced to not less than one year penal servitude or life.

If physical injury to a person should be caused while committing than three years penal servitude or life will be imposed; if death should be caused a sentence of not less than 7 years penal servitude, or life, or the death penalty will be imposed.

Article 89:

1

승객들은 것

Persons attempting crimes mentioned in Part IX, will be punished.

Part X - Crimes regarding PSW

Article 90:

Those who allow prisoners to escape while guarding or escorting them, will be sentenced to not less than three years penal servi-tude.

Article 91:

Those who allow prisoners to escape will be punished by a sentence of mt more than 10 years penal servitude.

말 없는 말 같이 집 Those who furnish instruments to prisoners or facilitate their escape, will be punished by a sentence of not more than 7 years penal servitude.

> Those who use physical violence or threats in order to accomplish the crime mentioned in the above paragraph, will be punished by a sentence of not less than one year and not more than 10 years penal servitude.

Article 92:

/ Those who take prisoners by force from guards or escorts, will be punished by a sentence of not less than two years penal servitude.

> Article 93: Those who hide or harbour escaped prisoners, will be punished by a sentence of mot less than five years penal servitude.

and the second

Article 94: Persons attempting crimes mentioned in Articles 90 through 92 will de punished". (ATIS Document No. 7028)

(2) ATIS Document No. 3823, a printed manual entitled "New Information for the Infantry" and "Military Operation Field Service Regulations", dated 1 Jun 141, contains the following pertinent sections:

"IX - Crime of Looting

Persons who plunder the property of inhabitants, commit rape, or strip dead and wounded of clothing and possessions on the battlefield:

Second Second Second

From mot less than one year to life imprisonment.

X - Crimes concerning Psw

Persons who are responsible for the escape of PsW:

2. a. (2)

1. N. 7 14 14

Not more than 10 years.

Persons who carry off PsW, and shelter them or cause them to be concealed:

Not more than 5 years

Persons who infringe upon military law will be tried by the Court Martial of the division concerned; the execution of the punishment will be carried out in the garrison prison for the term of the sentence.

Summary of the Red Cross agreement.

I - Origin and intention of the Red Cross

Due originally to the advocacy of SWITZERLAND, various European nations united at the Red Cross Conference in the said country. The conspicuous colour of the white cross on a red background, which is the SWISS national flag, was reversed and became a red cross. Since it is a sufficient war aim to make the enemy country submit, and since the causing of additional pain to already sick and wounded men is inhuman, there will be no discrimination against men on an opposing side; it was promised that the sick and wounded should be helped equally. As we, the Emperor, sympathize with our soldiers and respect humanity, our country joined in this treaty. Almost every civilized country in the world has joined in it.

II - Object of the Red Cross Treaty

Soldiers or persons attached to the army who are sick or wounded on the battlefield are to be assisted courteously, without enquiry as to their nationality; medical persons and materials, etc, are to be respected and protected.

III - Conclusion of treaty and participation by our country.

In Aug 1864, a convention of 11 countries, besides SWITZERLAND, met in the town of GENEVA, SWITZERLAND. Our country joined this convention in Jun 1886.

IV - Essential elements of this treaty which should be universally observed.

> When soldiers and others attached to the army are wounded or become so, and fall into the hands of our army, they are to be respected and nursed. However, if they resist, this restriction if nullified.

> Men and materials of the enemy medical corps are to be respected and protected, and must not be fired upon. However, if there is conduct of an obstructive nature by these corps, against the enemy, the protection of the treaty is lost.

In particular, religious personnel attached to military units, and medical service personnel are to be respected and protected everywhere; when they fall into the hands of our army they are not to be treated as PsW.

The Red Cross badge is not to be worn without just cause.

- 54 -

2.

a. (2) IV (sic) - Method of identification to be used in personnel, materials, etc of the medical service.

> Personnel will wear an ann band of a red cross on a white background on their left arms. Persons who do not wear military uniform will carry also documents proving their identity.

> Medical machines, materials, etc, will have a red cross on the outside, furthermore, the red cross flag and the national flag will both be hoisted.

V - Application of Red Cross treaty.

In cases where there is war between a number of countries or 2 nations who are members, this treaty must be observed. With countries which are not members observance is not necessary.

Chapter VII - Summary of the Regulations of War.

The regulations of war were established in a peace conference of all nations which opened at the HAGUE, HOLLAND in 1899. These were rules of war which must be strictly observed, dependent on the honour of the military units of civilized countries.

Items in the Regulations of War which are particularly essential to troops are as follows:

When persons are captured who have lost the power to fight, such as enemy wounded, enemy soldiers who have surrendered by laying down their arms, enemy invalids, etc, they must not be harmed; they are to be sent to the commanding officer.

Do not insult PSW but treat them with suitable military politeness and knightly sympathy.

If PsW resist with violence or attempt to escape, failing other means, shoot them.

When PsW are asked their full name and rank, they must reply truthfully. However if they do not reply to any other questions, they cannot be compelled to do so.

Enemy dead must not be insulted. The commanding officer must be informed at once of identity disc, valuables, money, letters, etc in their possession. Steps will be taken to forward these to next of kin.

The subjects of an enemy nation also, if not connected with fighting, are not to be harmed, insulted, nor to have their private possessions stolen. However, it is forbidden to enter houses and places of business, or to obstruct communications, etc, without orders.

If persons suspected of being spies are captured, they are to be sent to the commanding of ficer.

Shrines, temples, schools, hospitals, public science, art, and historical buildings on enemy soil must not be damaged except in cases where fighting cannot be prevented.

Flags of truce, national flags, other unit emblems, military uniforms, Red Cross badges and other designations are not to be used without just cause.

2. a. (2)

the second second second second During a truce the enemy must not be harmed but preparations for a surprise attack are never to be neglected. (ATIS Document No. 3823)

و با ا

Т

(3) ATIS Document No. 7251, a printed book entitled "Summary of Wartime International Laws and Regulations", dated May 37 and issued by the Navy Ministry Secretariat, contains the following pertinent l Maria Indonesia Indonesia Indonesia Indonesia Indonesia Indonesia sections:

-ditume Wilder Constraints Article III - PsW:

Men having certain qualifications, when captured by the eremy, should be treated as prisoners of war. Obviously, this treatment must not be cruel. Aside from being confined as is necessary, the principle which is extensively carried cut is that of giving them treatment which is identical with that of the soldiers of the country which has them in its power. Regulations for land warfare are established entirely with the forementioned aim as a basis. (Even though they are officers and men of an enemy country they are all certainly carrying out their appointed duty, and when they are expecting to give their lives in the service of their country, they should have sympathy and respect).

There were many cases in the treatment of prisoners in the course of the last war when the existing regulations were not followed and correspondingly harsh measures were carried out.

- Persons who may be classed as PsW:
- a. Combatants; non-combatants (cf. Land warfare, Article III).
- b. Civilians attached to forces on active front. (Ibid. Article XIII).

 - c. The ruler of a country or those who have duties comparable to those of a ruler.
 - d. Important administrative officials; diplomatic envoys.
 - e. Civilian military agents.
 - f. Persons in home defence (cf. Land warfare regulations Article II).
 - g. Wounded or sick belonging to the military forces (cf. GENEVA Convention, Article 2).
 - $\hat{\mathcal{X}}_{2} \wedge$ h. Crews of captured ships and airplanes (with certain qualifications).
 - II Persons who may not be classed as PsW (cf. GENEVA Con-vention Chapter III): vention Chapter III):
 - a. Men who are engaged in the work of bringing in, transporting, and giving medical care to the sick and wounded and who work in mobile units and permanent institutions having to do with medical service.
 - b. Men attached to the military forces for training.
 - c. Men who carry with them the formal written order to be guards for medical institutions.

- 56 -

2. a. (3) III - Treatment of PsW:

- sekeri diri predalardar Social Secology yako S 1900 Selati dadari Soci PsW who belong under the jurisdiction of an enemy government and not to a military force are to be treated with humanity (cf. Land warfare regulations Article 4).

In regard to the treatment of PsW, in addition to the stipulations given in detail in Land Warfare Regulations, Chapter II, in 1919, separate new agreements were signed (JAPAN did not ratify these)

Note: c. Laws concerning the punishment of PsW, Law No. 38, 1905; Governmental department of PW Intelligence, Imperial Ordnance No. 192, 1914. Regulations for treatment of Naval PsW, No. 33, 1904, etc.

IV - Escaping PsW.

When escaping PsW are recaptured before they reach their own military forces or territory occupied by the enemy, they are to be punished (cf. Land Warfare Regulations, Article 8). Those who complete their escape, however, and are later captured again, are to receive no punishment whatsoever for their previous escape. (Ibid, Article 8, Section 3).

In Navy Penal Code, there are several articles dealing with such things as escape of PsW. (cf. Navy Penal Code, Article 22, No. 6, ibid, Chapter 10).

Part 37 - Cases having to do with punishment of PsW.

Article 1:

Those who use physical violence or threats against guards, escorts, or against anyone who is in charge of prisoners, will be punished with a sentence of a long term of imprisonment at hard labour. Those who commit a light offence will be punished by a sentence of a short term of imprisonment of not less than six months and not more than five years.

Article 2:

When a large number of PSW commit a crime as mentioned in the above article, the ringleader will be punished by a sentence of death.. The others will be punished and condemned to a penal colony. Those who committed a light offence will be punished by a short term of imprisonment.

Article 3:

When a large number of PsW conspire and escape, the ringleader will be punished and condemned to a term in a penal colony. Those who committed a serious of fence will be punished by the death penalty. Other persons will be punished by a long term of imprisonment. Those who committed a light offence will be punished by a short term of imprisonment of not less than six months and not more than five years.

Article 4:

When PsW are released on parole, those who violate, this parole will be punished with a long term of imprisonment at hard labour. Those who violate the parole and resist with arms will be punished by death.

2. a. (3)

 $e^{i(q_1+1)} = 1$

Article 5: PsW who violate parole and escape will be punished by imprisonment at hard labour. Those who violate other kinds of parole will be punished with a sentence of a short term of imprisonment.

2. Construction of the second s second se

Article 6:

These regulations from article 1 through 3 do not apply to crimes committed prior to re-capture.

Article 7:

Courts-martial decisions regarding PSW will be based on courtsmartial regulations applying to Imperial soldiers of equivalent grade.

Part 39. Regulations for treatment of naval PsW.

Article 1:

The personal effects of those who are to receive treatment as PsW, according to their status as enemy belligerents, and according to treaties, or customs will be examined immediately.

Article 2:

Articles carried by PsW such as, weapons, ammunition, and other instruments related to military use will be confiscated; other articles will be stored or may be carried by the PsW as personal effects. Among PsW, only officers who must preserve their honour will be permitted by the raval officer-in-charge to retain their own swords. In this case, the names of the PsW and reasons will be reported to the navy minister. The forementioned swords, which they are permitted to retain will be stored in the prison where the PW is imarcerated.

Article 3:

When the stipulations in the above two articles are completed, the PW will be questioned as to his mame, age, social position, rank, home address, the name of his ship and government officer, and the date and place of his wounds. This will become the PW's record. Furthermore, a list of the confiscated or stored articles will be made.

Article 4:

PsW will be separated into groups of officers, staff officers, non-commissioned officers, and enlisted men, and will be treated according to their rank. However, this will not apply to those who do not reply truthfully to questions in regard to their names and ranks, or to those who have committed crimes.

Article 5:

When PsW do not obey commands, they may be confined, or other necessary measures may be taken. When PsW attempt to escape the necessary number of soldiers may be used to prevent this. Article 5; Part 2:

PsW may be punished for planning escape or for escaping, and other actions detrimental to discipline.

The punishment of the acts mentioned in the above paragraph will be exercised according to articles 10 to 14, 22 to 24, 31 to 36 of the naval regulations. dealing with minor punishments. Punishments of PsW will be executed by the local naval guard commander.

a. (3) 2.

4

en destaur de de 12 Article 6: The commanding naval officer must deliver RsW to naval stations or minor naval stations with a roster of PSW, diaries of PSW, and a list of confiscated and stored articles. If this is impossible, PsW may be delivered to other naval guards according to the circumstances. If a PW should die before the transfer is completed his personal effects, identifications, and all other written documents must be delivered.

Article 6; Part 2:

PsW or their personal articles or documents taken by naval guards in accordance with the above article, can be sent to naval stations or minor naval stations according to the circumstances. Minor naval stations which receive PsW, personal articles, or documents can transfer these to naval stations. $\begin{array}{ccc} \frac{N}{2m} & 1 & 1 & \frac{1}{2m} & \frac{1}{2m} & \frac{1}{2m} \\ \frac{1}{2m} & \frac{1}{2m} & \frac{1}{2m} & \frac{1}{2m} & \frac{1}{2m} \\ \end{array}$

Article 7:

When the commanding naval of ficer deems it convenient, he may deliver PsW, accompanied by their roster, diaries and list of stored articles, to an army unit or the guard of an army line of communication, or to a transport communication unit. In this case, officers, staff officers NCOs, and enlisted men will be segregated; and the number of PsW must immediately be reported to the Navy Minister.

Article 8:

When commander in charge of naval stations, commander of minor naval stations, or commanders of naval guards receive delivery or transfer of PsW they must segregate them into groups of officers, staff officers, NCOs and enlisted men. Their numbers must be immediately reported to the Navy Minister. When the Navy Minister receives the report mentioned in the above paragraph, he will indicate the place and date of delivery to the Army PW reception center.

Article 9:

During the time of transport or delivery of PsW to naval sta-tions minor naval stations or naval guards, PsW will be sheltered in convenient barracks or buildings which are adequate for preventing their escape.

Article 10:

The places where PsW are kept will be controlled by guards under the supervision of a naval officer.

Article 11:

If PsW would voice the desire to purchase luxuries or articles of daily necessity at their own personal expense, the supervision should provide such facilities only when there are no difficulties involved.

Article 11; Part 2:

When PsW are allowed visitors, suitable limitations concerning place and time must be made, and a guard must be present at the interview. Article 12:

The supervising officer will examine all incoming and outgoing telegrans and postal matter of PsW, and will allow these to pass if there is no objection. The transmission of cipher or other suspicious matter will be prohibited and the items confiscated.

sstitt.

The second second

t de la $r_{f,y_{\alpha}} = e^{i \frac{1}{2} \left[\frac{1}{2} - \frac{1}{2} \right]^{-1}}$

2. a. (3) Article 13: According to treaty, postal matter sent and received by PsWis given special exemptions. Therefore, the naval guards re-sponsible for the PsW, must consult the local post officer and make proper arrangements.

Article 13; Part 2:

When PsW undergo treatment at naval hospitals or go to other places for treatment, a patient record chart for the PW must be made out using a separate form sheet.

Article 13; Part 3: Funeral ceremonies for prisoners must be conducted according to their ranks and grades.

erfett Fridzensjof, Article 14: Wills and testaments of prisoners must be treated in the same way as those of the Imperial Navy personnel.

Article 14; Part 2:

Article 14; Part 2: When personal property and wills and testaments of PsW are delivered or transferred according to article 6, section 2, the various officers receiving these must forward them to the PW Intelligence Department. However, when articles which cannot be stored are included among the personal property, these will be sold, and the money must be forwarded. When delivery is made in accordance with the above paragraph, it must be reported to the navy minister.

Article 15:

Commander in charge of naval stations, commanders of minor naval stations, and commanders of naval guards must deliver PsW accompanied by their roster, diaries, and list of confiscated and stored articles, to the personnel of the amy PW reception center at designated places".

(ATIS Document No. 7251)

(4) ATIS Document No. 643, file of case histories of crimes and extracts from revised Japanese Military Penal Code, issued by 14 Army Headquarters Jan - Apr 142, contains the following pertinent sections:

"Until recently in cases of rape, unless the injured party preferred a charge through the customary legal channels, no punishment could be inflicted upon the culprit, but as the recently amended Army Penal Code now stands, the crime of rape comes within the purview of the military code and proceedings can be taken against the culprit regardless of whether or mt an accusation has been made by the injured party. Fur thermore, the sentence may be either imprisonment with hard labour for life, or for a term of one year or more

Judicial Dept; 14 Army: .

Excerpts from Military Penal Code. Old and New Versions Compared. (T.N. Only new version of following section is given in original document).

 $1 = \frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} +$

Clause 88, Sub-Section 2: Any person guilty of committing rape in a war zone or in territory occupied by the Imperial Army shall incur the death penalty or penal servitude for life or for a term of not less than 1 year. 5

2.

a. (4) If in committing the said crime, the guilty party has inflicted bodily injuries upon any person, he shall incur the punishment of penal servitude for life or for a term of not less than three years. If the said injuries were mortal, he shall incur the death sentence or penal servitude for life, or for a period of not less than 7 years.

The date on and after which these regulations come into force will be determined by Imperial decree.

Persons who, before these regulations came into force, commit the crime set forth in Chapter 22 of the Penal code and which comes within the preview of Clause 88, Sub-Section 2, Para 1, of the revised regulations, will not be proceeded against subsequent to the enforcement of these regulations unless an accusation is lodged against them". (ATIS Enemy Publications No. 15, pp 6, 7, 10, 14)

(5) ATIS Document No. 3984, extracts of amended articles of the Military Penal Code, derived from the Law for the Amendment of the Military Penal Code, No. 35 of 1942, promulgated by Imperial Decree No. 155 of 11 Mar '42 to become effective 15 Mar '42, contains the following provision:

"New penalties for:

S of a m

Rape - 1 year if no injury to victim.

3 years to life if victim is injured.

7 years to life, or death penalty if victim is killed". (ATIS Bulletin No. 406, p 3)

(6) ATIS Document No. 293, diary and notebook of MORITA, Yatuka (*1) of 144 Infantry Regiment, contains the following entry:

"General Rules (for Guards), continued: (T.N. Presumably extracted from a manual of instructions).

Persons raising a white flag to indicate surrender shall not be treated as enemies. They shall be stopped outside of the picket line and, facing toward the enemy, shall be made to remove their weapons. Anyone who is mounted should be dismounted and reported immediately. In such instances, avoid unnecessary conversation and guard against deception. The guard shall not smoke nor sit down without permission". (ATTS Current Translation No. 10, 17, 18)

The Laws of War According to Statements and Orders of Japanese Military

Various commanders in bulletins, orders and messages to their units have made the following statements bearing upon the observation or nonobservation of the laws of war. Available material is segregated into the following categories: general instructions, instructions primarily concerning capture and treatment of PsW, and instructions primarily concerning treatment of natives.

(1) General Instructions:

b.

 (a) "Read this Only and the War is Won" a pamphlet distributed to Japanese troops before embarkation overseas, dated 10 Nov 141, contains the following statements:

"Why must we fight and how must we fight?".

(*1) etc: (1) 森田豊

- 61 -

2. b. (1) (a) (1) By the Imperial will for the peace of the Orient.

"The MEIJI Restoration saved JAPAN from invasion by foreign powers. The "SHOWA Restoration" by complying with the Imperial Will for the peace of the Orient must rescue Asiatics from disputes amongst themselves and the invasion of the white race and return ASIA to the Asiatics. Peace in ASIA will ensue and this will be followed by peace in the world being firmly established. . . .

> JAPAN is given a great mission to save MANCHURIA from the designs of SOVIET RUSSIA, free CHINA from exploitation by the English and Americans, and then help the independence of THAILAND, ANNAM and the PHILIPPINES, thus to bring about the happiness of the natives of the South Seas and INDIA. This is the spirit of equality and brotherhood.

The significance of the forthcoming incident as explained above, is very great and the peril to JAPAN who stands as leader at its center is the greatest since the very foundation of the country. All races of the South Seas respect us Japanese whole-heartedy and expect much from us; it is therefore of the utmost importance that we do not betray their respect and expectations".

(2) Love the natives but do not let your patience be overstrained.

"The colour of the eyes and skin of 100 million natives who have been treated like slaves by barely 300 thousand whites is very similar to ours. When one thinks by what fate the netives having lands which are the treasury of the world as their homeland, given by God, must have been treated one cannot help but pity them.

Looking geographically and historically to ratives the English, Americans, French and Dutch are burglars, whereas we are their brothers, at least relatives. But there are not a few amongst the matives who have become agents and spies of the whites, selling their brothers and betraying ASIA. Especially in view of the large number of them amongst the high officials and soldiers, those who exert evil influences must be promptly eradicated. However, if they burn and surrender, we must show generosity and bear them no ill will. and the state of the state

> However, there are a large number of lagt ones among the natives who are blessed by nature with conditions that do not necessitate work. Further, having been oppressed by the whites and exploited by the Chinese for 300 long years, they are in an enervated condition, and therefore it must be torne in mind that too much expectation cannot be staked in trying to make anything of them all at once

(4) While destroying the enemy show compassion towards those without crime

. .

2. b. (1) (a) ($\underline{4}$) "Underst and ing this war as one between races, we must enforce our just demands on the Europeans, ex-cluding Germans' and Italians, without extenuation.

clucing Germans and Italians, without extenuation. Robbery, interference with women and the intentional killing of defenceless people will bring dishonour on Moral JAPAN and the strictest warning is given to all ranks. No one must besmirch the honour of the Japanese soldeir as an individual or the Imperial Army as a whole Old records children and women must be as a whole. Old people, children and women must be treated with special leniency

(6) Strength, Justice and Patience. "Looking at the battlefields of the past, strong armies did not loot, molest women or conduct drunken brawls. Only those who dodged bullets are the ones who blow trumpets and persecute the weaker. Misconwho blow trumpets and persecute the weaker. Miscon-duct of one soldier will harm the honour of the whole duct of one soldier will harm the honour of the whole army. What excuses can be given if a warrior of this historical battle is brought before a court-martial and sentenced to many years' imprisonment for looting and rape. Always remember the deep emotion, felt on the day of your departure from your home-town amid the shouts of "BANZAI". Hemember also your parents, brothers and sisters who are praying day and night for your safe return home. How cay you make a tri-umphant return and face them if you have been punished umphant return and face them if you have been punished for an offence on active service.

What apologies can you offer to your comrades who have fallen on the battlefield? When at rest after a fierce battle or with those whose duties are behind the flying bullets, you must pay special attention, otherwise blunders irretrievable throughout life may occur. Strongest is he who, having fought hard and bravely, does not let his valour be counter-balanced by indulspirits of his fallen comrades conducts himself up-rightly, with self-control and perseverence in hard-ships.

In past wars it was considered right to destroy or burn anything belonging to the enemy and there are not a few examples of destruction by fire with the excuse of not having sufficient force to preserve them. The paramount intention must be the capturing intact of all resources and to put them to their maximum use". (ATIS Document No. 7396)

(b) ATIS Captured Document No. 89, entitled "Message and Instruction for Warriors of South Seas Detached Forces, issued on 15 Nov '41 by Major-General HORII, Tomitaro, Commander, (1) Do not wantonly kill or injure the civilian population:

with courage and determination. However, to kill or wound in the excitement of the moment those who have and surrendered is not in accordance with the spirit of out BUSHIDO. In particular, the natives are those whom we must lead in the future in order to rebuild EAST ASIA. Wantonly to

2.

b. (1) (b) (1) is kill or injure unresisting natives is to mar the honour control of the Imperial Forces, and is moreover an unworthy act contrary to our mission. However, needless to say, you passion. There should not be ene single man among our -xe from , and a second warriors in the South Seas to stray from the path of the south and alloyaltyne much and and a single second stray from the path of astrong areas of the alloyaltyne much and and and the second stray from the second stray from the second stray astrong areas of the alloyaltyne and and and and the second stray from the second stray for the second stray is the second stray for the second stray for the second stray for the second stray is the second stray for the second

due such that a (2) On no account and looting and outrages upon women permitted,

"Although such occurrences have been rare, it is deplorable that, having regard to the honour of the Imperial Forces, men in the flush of victory should wantonly break into houses and destroy or loot property. In extreme cases there have been vicious men who have cutraged women. there have been victous men who have cutraged women. Whether the victims be whites or natives, and whatever may be the cause, this is something which will on no ac-count be permitted in the South Seas Detached Forces. Ou: Detached Force shall go forward, strictly maintaining military discipline and respecting public morals in every way and bearing in mind the Emperor's desire that the Im-perial Favor be declared far and wide. Every soldier, tempering sterness with mercy, shall strive to make it manifest. Even the sullen population - the women - all Our manifest. Even the sullen population - the women - all manifest. Even the sullen population - the women - all must be inspired with the courtesy of our South Seas War-riors". Building and materials in Enemy territory shall not be set fire without authority.

Captured property of ten suffers from fires and other unexpected disasters. These occur mainly when the enemy is retreating, but cases are not unknown where they have been caused by the occupying forces, either through carelessness or momentary excitement. Whatever the cause, not only do such actions cause suffering among the civilian population through shortage of materials and make their eventual pacification difficult, but they seriously interfere with the billeting of our own troops. At all times and places, fires are a social tragedy. Our South Seas Warriors will show their prowess by endeavouring to anticipate the enemy and prevent him from carrying out such destruction

All of the above is in accordance with the Imperial Replausiness in script. In order that one and all may firmly uphold the a display the dignity of the Empire to the world, we have specially given examples simple to under-stand, yet easy to violate, so that each may meditate and follow them. Units which thus maintain military discipline always have success in war. You are all proceeding to the front in the service of your country. However, if by any chance, anyone commits a fault or is examined for an offense, not only will he betray the hopes of his family and minity at home, darken their future, and reduce to act all state is naught the record of meritorious military service he has the divise sease built up but his act will tarnish the honour of the forces Exactly affect the completion of the Holy War. This would indeed be deplorable. Beloved South Seas Warriors, take this to heart".

arebuorrus ganno (ATIS: Captur ed: Doc unent 5 Berial No. 89, pp 3, 4) isothering matters whit be skildby cherved:

(In main beau) and and a Althe Silver Francisco

 $\sum_{i=1}^{n} C_i$

2. b. (1) (c) Supplement to 16 Army Operation Orders, dated 15 Jan '42 at SAIGON, contains the followin; instructions:

"Reflecting on the War results from the beginning of the Greater EAST ASIA War until today, the various units of the army, looking forward to future operations, must expect especially in addition to the instructions which are usually given, to give instructions in and prepare for the matters which follow and, at the same time, carry them out strictly.

The true meaning of the Greater EAST ASIA War must be deeply instilled in all men. This war is different from the CHINA Incident. The occupied areas immediately become a part of the Empire and the inhabitants who are included, immediately become newly attached subjects. On account of this, the destruction of institutions and the damaging of resources is harming our country. There is no difference in tyranny against the inhabitants and annoying our own people. Thus, if we only cause estrangement between the Imperial Army and the people, we do more than destroy the real meaning of the Greater EAST ASIA War; in addition, it may be said that it brings about a very great obstacle to the display of omnipotence of the Army operating against AMERICA and ENCLAND. Furthermore, among the armies opera-AMERICA and ENGLAND. Furthermore, among the armies opera-ting in other areas, we hear of not a few units which have not yet got over the long-standing, regrettable practices of the operations against CHINA. At present the Army is about to begin operations against the main Southern areas which are the greatest objective of this war and which also will bring final decision. The various units must undergo a change in thought and must not be lenient even in small matters relating to conduct which might injure the prestige of the Imperial Army and be contrary to the real meaning of the Greater EAST ASIA War, but must deal with them strictly. In this way, you are expected to exert yourselves in ex-alting the traditional military standards of the glorious Imperial Army.

In the occupation of large cities which are strategic In the occupation of large cities which are bounded points, particular attention should be paid to the matters that follow and their execution should be strictly super-vised and controlled:

(a) The bad practice of contending in vain and senselessly to be the first one in must be strictly suppressed. The Army's main purpose is to gain the maximum success in battle under the controlled operational direction of a ranking commander. Not only are such things as being the first one in a part of the fortifications without any great meaning, but, on the contrary, there are many cases that end up with the enemy escaping and, therefore, it is necessary to take precautions. Because of this, the spirit of self-initiated planning by each unit must be controlled. Of course, the true aim of this is not to lessen the offensive spirit and it is expected that this point will not in the least be misurderstood.
(b)* In attacking a large city, if the enemy surrenders

(b)^d In attacking a large city, if the enemy surrenders the following matters must be strictly observed:

- 65 -

2. b. (1) (c) (1) To take advantage of the exhiliration of the attack and immediately advance the troops is ab-solutely forbidden. That is, halt the troops temporarily in the suburbs, maintaining the fight-ing condition as is, and thereafter, based on what is stated afterwards, prepare to advance in an orderly manner.

(2) The attacking army will send a truce-bearing mission with the necessary members and negotiate with the chief of the enemy army and the officials of the city. In respect to the maintenance of the areas it will occupy, the duties and the buildings to be used and, under the control of the commanding officer. will compare the interview. the tranquillity of the inhabitants, it shall be the commanding officer, will occupy them in an orderly manner. Moreover, even at this time, the forces which will be caused to enter the city at first will be limited to the nilitary police and the minimum necessary to maintain tranquillity. The others will be quartered and maintained at some suitable place in the suburbs. In a word, judging from the war achievements to date, when the defending enemy army surrenders, the tran-quillity within the city has been more perfectly maintained by committing it to their hands. Since our present enemies differ from the Chinese Army in that when they surrender they keep In-ternational Law and accept completely the direc-tion of our Army, it is recognized that a sudden advance and occupation is entirely unnecessary. In situations, the condition of resources, cata-logues, of property and the storage of food, and presented them to us and have shown a willingness orderly manner. More over, even at this time, the logues of property and the storage of food, and presented them to us and have shown a willingness to accept our decisions. That is, for us to make use of them (the lists), and, during the calm period, take over business by orderly negotiation is not only the easiest method of occupation, but also the most productive of good results. On the contrary, when they see the hard-driven enemy sur-render and at the same time the advance of the at-tacking army, the former police and institutions lose their power to maintain tranquillity, and ricters breaking out in all parts begin to plunder rioters breaking out in all parts begin to plunder and, at last, the situation gets beyond control. During this disturbed period our army also, in a disorderly manner, will enter and occupy every house and building, and anonymous acts of violenc. and plundering will break out. Even units whose and plundering will break out. Even units whose military discipline was strict before landing, in the end leave behind a very bad name because of having made a mistake in the time and method of advance and occupation.

There are many examples of the foregoing. It must not be said that we stop short of the one thing which is needed (for auccess). In the - 66 -

2. 1 b. (1) (6) at the class of the company of the

present operations, the above matters concerning the nature of the enemy and the character of the inhabitants must be thought of as entirely different from those in CHINA. Every rank below the commanding officer, being of profound and superior mind, is expected not to blunder.

Furthermore, when negotiating with the enemy, until special orders are issued, that all communication (passage; traffic) between the inhabitants day or night be forbidden is an especially important stipulation.

 (3) For reference of the lection of resource the special direction ficer concerned who the materials colled unnecessary things.
 In looking over the units in charge of a concerned for a direction of the material for a direction. (3) For reference of the units charged with the collection of resources, it will be carried out under the special direction and supervision of an officer concerned who will list clearly and reliably the materials collected. You must avoid taking

In looking over the actual achievements of the units in charge of collections, they have shown too much zeal for duty and not enough common sense. Moreover, because their technical concern has been slight, there have been many cases which will grow to obstruct future control. For example, there are not a few cases where by taking electric bulbs or parts of a perfectly functioning power station or broadcasting station, or even destroying a part and collecting various kinds of destroying a part and collecting various kinds of wire, etc, moreover, has resulted in great loss. As was stated before, the present enemy differs from the Chinese Army in that even after surrender, as there are governing systems, it is most suit-able to use these organs for such things as the collection of resources. As a result of estab-lished practices in the operations in the CHTNA lished practices in the operations in the CHINA Incident Area, each unit, from the realization that they will be withdrawn shortly from the place that they will be withdrawn shortly from the place even though they just occupied it, excessively wastes the resources. Moreover, soldiers have a habit of destroying things senselessly. For example, there are numerous selfish individuals who invade individual homes and destroy utensils, or enter shops and destroy equipment, or senselessly damage various establishments. The units need strict education and supervisions". (SOPAC Translations, Serial No. 02495, Item 995, pp 1, 2, 3)

(*1) etc:

(d) ATIS Document No. 6766, instructions by ISHIDA, Tokujiro (*1) Commander Medical Unit, 41 Division on the handling of the contains the following statements:

> "Since the recent military operations extended over a long period of time and since they took place in a hot climate, there was a regrettable condition of laxity in military discipline and morale among soldiers and coolies in general.

In consideration of the above, that is the reason why frequent directives from the authorities will be received during the present military operations.

(1) 石田德次郎

- 67 -

dista onderden på blev Spiter one de stradere

2. b. (1) (d) Our force has been assigned to take charge of peace reguvince of KUCHENGHSIEN, in taking the initial step, the following points should be given attention: leptor the trajacast

1.11

(1) Segregate the ungovernable people and thoroughly punish the 8th Route Army and the Communist Party bandits. Their plans and original bases must be punish the 8th Route Army and the Communist Party bandits. Their plans and original bases must be des-troyed. Strive +-

(2) Strive to treat the law abiding citizens with benevolence. There nust not be even the slightest harm done to their households, animals, or property. On billeting, even though there are cases where difficul-ties in supply exist, property belonging to law-abid ing citizens absolutely must not be confiscated. In cases such as this, the men in charge must purchase them, where of the here of paying the appropriate respective current prices.

 $(\underline{3})$ The citizens of the province, and especially the women, must not be trifled with, and care must be taken not to defane their honour. Also, when there is the outbreak of an incident among the citizens of the province so as to damage the reputation of soldiers of our military forces, make a report of this immedi-ately and wait for the directions of the authorities.

Both the regulation of the province and the construction pro-jects which make these rules necessary are things very close-ly related to whether or not the entire population of the province trusts the Japanese Army.

Formerly, when our troops were stationed in HUNGTUNG they Formerly, when our troops were stationed in HUNGTUNG they are recorded in history as having been revered by the native populations. This resulted entirely because of disciplinary self control and the high morale of the officers, NCOs, and men. a
 b
 c
 c
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 d
 <lid

Consequently, remembering the past, and in accordance with the true circumstances in the newly established territory, I desire that every rank and rating of the staff and sub-ordinates carry on in the accomplishment of this most important of all duties.

(ATIS Document No. 6766)

(e) ATIS Document No. 1331, file of orders and bulletins issued by 15 Independent Engineer Regiment, contains the following en school a statements: all all all 7. H

(1) Bulletin, dated 4 Jul '42, aboard TAIAN MARU before landing at TALOMO (near DAVAO), states that:

"Either today or tomorrow morning, during the physical exercise period, each company commander will give spiritually instructive talks to his men. It is desired that he prepare them thoroughly, so that upon the commencement of operations, no unforunate occurrences may take place in landing areas. Compared to other operational areas, cases of rape are very frequent in the PHILIPPINES. It is earnestly desired that troops will have proper self-respect so that they ALLESC.

-749.200 P

(Economicano) (S. 1971 III) (Constitution) 2. b. (1) (e) (1) may not be led astray into unexpected crimes under the influence of their environment, and that they will achieve a glorious conclusion to their task through the exercise of strict military discipline.

It would be a misfortune if troops, under the influence of liquor, were to commit crimes of violence even before they had a chance to fight against the enemy. It is expected of the men that they will ad-monish their comrades, so that they may have selfrespect and fight bravely, and in this campaign, perform the most meritorious deeds of the whole Army".

(2) Bulletin, dated 6 Jun ⁴42 at DAVAO, states that:

"DAVAO and its environs, being a Japanese type town built with blood and sweat of Japanese, particular precautions will be taken against outrages and loot On the 5th a soldier belonging to a certain Force of mitted rape against a Filiping and now is the cus "DAV 40 and its environs, being a Japanese type town, precautions will be taken against outrages and looting.

On the 5th a soldier belonging to a certain Force com-mitted rape against a Filipino, and now is the custody of the military police".

(3) Bulletin, dated 19. Jun '42 at TALOMO, states that:

"Sime landing at TALOMO military discipline and morals have been extremely well maintained, thanks to the guidance of the staff and self-respect of the troops However, discipline and morals tend to troops. However, discipline and morals tend to slacken during long periods of idleness. At the present time, following the disturbed conditions arising out of the operations in BATAAN, many cases of rape and looting take place. A case occurred in which a soldier of a certain Force here forced his way into the house of a Japanese resident (the master being out, and the rest of the household consisting of women and children only) with intent to commit some act. Upon the household raising an alarm the man made his escape".

(ATIS Enemy Publication No. 9, pp 18, 21, 22)

(f) ATIS Document No. 8936, instructions given members of 6 Field MP Unit by UTSUNOMIYA MP Unit Commander, dated 31 Jan - 9 Apr, owner, unknown, contains the following entry:

1 199 "Notes regarding hand ling of Filipinos.

Rather than have slaughter, co-operate no matter how much the Filipinos are in the wrong, Do not punish them by beheading or giving them the third degree (#1), because unlike the stoical Chinese, the Filipinos are easily frightened. If one member of a large family is killed in punishment, his family will stir w anti-Japanese feeling". (ATIS Bulletin No. 691, p 10)

feolavia ald wirt ATIS Document No. 1578, 41 Infantry Regiment Intelligence Report, dated 8 Mar 142 at Western Garrison Headquarters, Report, dated 8 Mar 142 at Weste contains the following entry:

- le stroing "LAWAN District (T.N. North of KUALA LUMPUR)

(*1) etc:--(*1) etc:--(1) 抹 liji

 2. b. (1) (g) Person involved in plots, superficially law abiding persons, persons connected with the 3 Mar attack on the Garrison Detachment sentries, and potentially riotous or radical elements, must be completely exterminated if found in the area". (ATIS Enemy Publications No. 28, pp 1, 2) (2) Instructions Primarily Concerning Capture and Treatment of PsW:
(a) The following references indicate the importance attached to the capture of PsW by the Japanese authorities.
(1) ATIS Document No. 2781, Combat Instructions of 18 Army issued by Lieutenant-General ADACHI, Commander, dated 24 Jan '43, states that:
"Since prisoners often furnish profitable information, after examining them in the Force as to the unit in which they belong, they will immediately be sent back to higher headquarters. Especially is this to be

done when an important enemy officer is captured".

.

ð,

(ATIS Enemy Publications No. 37, p 12)

(Continued on following page)

. • . .

2. b. (2) (a) (2) ATIS Document No. 2620, 51 Division Intelligence Report dated 2 Apr 43, states that: an and a second and the "PsW are usually very valuable for obtaining information, therefore if any are captured they are to be sent back to higher Headquarters immediately after the information necessary to the lower unit is obtained, especially when prominent enemy commander is captured." (ATIS Current Translation No. 85, p 60) ad bompile an import (3) ATIS Document No. 4085, 51 Division Intelligence Plan dated May 43, states that: Scarb and the reliability of their intelligence is a profitable manner in which to accumulate intelligence. Since the enemy are white accumulate interligence. Since the one, in forces and do not know what they are doing, by direct action on our part they can be captured with descent direct action ease. . Therefore all units, particularly all front line units, sentries and patrols, will have many opportunities to execute unexpected attacks and surprise attacks and use pitfalls and, in addition, if abrupt challenges are unavoidable, their escape must be prevented by endeavouring to wound or mortally injure with a sudden blow or some such other means, using positive and daring originality in action. At the same time the high ranking officers must plan to encourage and lead in this to the end that PsW be captured." (ATIS Bulletin No. 412, p 6)

> (4) ATIS Document No. 3218, entitled "Note regarding the Capture of Prisoners" dated & Jun 43, issued by NAKANO, Hidemutsu, Commander 51 Division, states that:

> > "With regard to the above matter, it is expected that results showing improvement on those hitherto seen, will be obtained, if attention is paid to the following points:-

As information from prisoners is most reliable, the taking of prisoners is very profitable from the intelligence angle. The enemy is inept at hand to hand fighting, and if we act with daring, the taking of prisoners should be comparatively easy. Each Force, especially front line Force (and above all, outpost and patrols, as they have the most opportunities), should make use of decoy attacks, raids, traps, etc. If wounding is unavoidable, aim at the thigh. If a fatal wound is given, every measure must be taken to prevent death, and every care taken. Positive and energetic measures and encouragement by the officers are necessary to improve the situation with regard to taking of prisoners. Immediately after a battle, no opportunity of taking prisoners should be lost." (ATIS Bulletin No. 303, p 5)

- 71 -

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued) (Assault) 24 . (1)

2. (2) (a) (5) ATIS Document No. 3093, Service Regulations of Intelligence and Propaganda Strategy belonging to 115 Infantry Regiment, dated Jun 43, states that: un no sont anna an sont an Na an trainn an an "Necessary examination of the matter so that the place of capture and the results will be sent back to Regimental Headquarters. Regiment will attach an examination sheet as shown on "Necessary examination of PsW must be conducted will attach an examination sheet as shown on attached form, Type 2, (see 4 b) and after statattached form, Type 2, (see 4 b) and arter succ-ing whether the PW is required further or not, send him back to the Division. Prohibit further examination of FW at the place of capture other than for special **pur**poses." (ATIS Current Translations No. 83, p 8) (b) The following section sets forth official instructions covering the treatment of PsW.
 (1) ATTS Document No. 1331, file containing instructions and bulletins dated Apr - Jun 42, belonging to Intendance Officer of 15 Independent Engineer Regiment, containing the following container.

dance Officer of 15 Independent Engineer Regiment, contains the following sections:
(a) "Methods of directing the work of prisoners of war must be made still more strict. It is necessary that subordinates be trained so that in the future they will be capable of dominating (T.N. ATTO SURU, i.e. "Bearing down on") white men and putting them to work. At every turn we see men displaying an attitude of diffidence in directing prisoners, as though the latter were on equal footing with themselves - these men do not know. themselves. men do not know themselves. You must have sufficient self-respect to place

yourselves on a higher level and use them like CANTON coolies. In giving orders, use bugles, whistles or Japanese words of command and make them move smartly (T.N. CENSEI, i.e. "Rigidly"). Those who do not comply must be dealt with rigorously and such measures taken as to make them do exactly as the Japanese Army wishes.

There are some forces which, out of a feeling of compassion for the Prisoners, give them too much rest, or start late for the place of work. Why should we waste compassion on a crafty enemy, who has killed and wounded thousands of our comrades? Such cases are a manifestation of the mistaken ideas of those who direct and supervise prisoners and a weakness of will which shirks trouble.

and a weakness of will which shirks brouble. These men should be made to realize the feelings of their dead comrades and reflect seriously on themselves."

(b) "Garrison Bulletin dated 16 Apr 42. (at SINGAPORE). 가 그 한 만간 몸이 났는

行 武 - 72 -

"There are some who are lax in their control over prisoners in their work and let them do as they like.

Er a (s)

national constants of the second s

(*1) etc:-

(1) 正王

Constraints of the second s

b. 2.

(2) (b) (1) (b) In particular, there are large number of prisoners who take rests on their own initiative, work half-heartedly and talk, or who waste time waiting for other work because of improper allotment of earthworking tools, straw baskets, etc. Sometimes too working tools, straw baskets, etc. Sometimes too many men are assembled and the work done by an extremely small number, while in other cases, out of thousands of men allotted for a job, only a few are actually sent out to work. All this is due to insufficient attention to matters of de-tail, and results in extreme dilatoriness out of proportion to number of personnel. Such ways are not the ways of our unit. The enemy who watches the progress of such work must be speering in not the ways of our unit. The enemy who watches the progress of such work, must be sneering in his heart at the slackness of the Japanese Army Engineers. ll an fh

By lucid and appropriate leadership, the staff, with the feeling thet they are training themselve to fit the present situation, must learn to com-mand as at the head of an army, and so avoid bringing disgrace upon the Japanese Army Engineer with the feeling that they are training themselves bringing disgrace upon the Japanese Army Engineers.

Looking at the contents of each company's barracks, Looking at the contents of each company's barracks, it is noted that arms are not properly guarded and in some case there is danger of arms being stolen by prisoners or natives. Stricter precautionary measures are necessary so that there will be no neglect. Again, electric fans are running where there is nobody present. Control is lax over prisoners of war driving cars, some prisoners have too many personal effects, there are many cases of this kind, calling for staff super-vision. Officers of the day should make special efforts in this direction." (ATIS Enemy Publications No. 9, pp 7,8)

(2) ATIS Document No. 5024, file dated May 42 - Jan 43, belonging to No. 1 Platoon presumably of No. 2 Detach-ment, SASEBO 5 SNLP, containing the following memor-andum of a verbal order by commanding officer of SASEBO 5 SNLP (T.N. TSUKIOKA, Torashige) to Commander andum of a verbal order by commanding officer of SASEBO 5 SNLP (T.N. TSUKIOKA, Torashige) to Commander of No. 2 Detachment, YAMADA (*1), contains the following section:

"Every effort should be made to make use of such prisoners as can be used. In the present circumstances there is no need to make special efforts to increase the number of ou prisoners. Should any doubt arise in connection with the tree make special efforts to increase the number of our

Should any doubt arise in connection with the treat-ment of prisoners, those who display hostile feeling are to be disposed of (*2); those who do not, should be dealt with in accordance with what you would believe to be the Imperial wishes. In dealing with them, I personally am resolved to be guided by the Imperial poem:

一回處分

- 73 -

all of the design of

	'For thy country's sake, shatter the foe that wreaks evil, But forget not.to have compassion on him.' (T.N. This was composed by the Emperor MEIJI)
	Those who display hostility to us should be disposed of rigorously and without mercy. Those who submit to us should be governed with benevolence. There are indications that the Australian government has shown considerable skill and kindness in their deal- ings with the natives. This is a point that calls for careful thought. The natives have a strong sense of hero-worship; making white people work before their eyes, and other similar steps might produce good results." (ATIS.Spot Report No. 155, pl)
ander der Statensteinen Statensteinen Statensteinen Statensteinen Statensteinen Statensteinen Statensteinen Statensteinen Statensteinen Statensteinen Statensteinen Statensteinen Statensteinen	<u>Comment</u> : It should be noted that these instructions are issued by the commanding officer of SASEBO 5 SNLP units of which were responsible for the executions of the Australian Flight-Lieutenant and the seven Austra- lian civilians mentioned above pp 4 and respectively.

Regiment, undated, contains the following entry:

THIP WITH

"Kill as many prisoners as possible. If the situation allows, make them work."

(SOPAC Translation, Serial No. 02356, Item 939, p 1)

(3) Instructions Primarily Concerning Treatment of Natives:

(a) ATIS Document No. 6142, file entitled "18 Army Staff Rear Echelon, No. 37 - Points to Note in Employment and Utilization of Natives," dated 1 Jul 43, contains the following ontries:

"It is obvious that the trustworthiness and the co-· operation of the natives of this area have a great deal of influence upon our Army's operations. However, the natives of NEW GUINEA are simple, as a whole, and desire to co-operate with the Japanese Army. Persons who draft natives and utilize them should have a good knowledge of their manners and customs. Moreover, it is necessary to guide them suitably so as to prevent the harboring of hostile feelings toward the Japanese Army, and the feeling of deserting it. Acquaint the natives with the Japanese Army, especially those who are brought into contact with it for the first time. Do not make the mistake of being too open hearted and give prohibited information.

Items which should be considered in the employment of natives are as follows:

(1) In association with the natives, kindness is the paramount factor, and it is necessary to refrain paramount factor, and it is necessary to refrain from unjust cruelty and treatment. Due to the severe treatment by the white men, such as whipping and kick-ing, they harbor anti-American and anti-English feel-ings. To the natives, in general, who like the Japanese soldier because of his kindness, it is necessary to instill love and enthusiasm to solidify more firmly his trust in the Japanese Army.

INFORMATION BULLET	IN NO. 10 (Continued)
2. b. (3) (a)	그 🎹 이 같은 것은 이 같은 📜 이 이 것을 잘 못했는 것 것 않았다. 이 한 것 이 가지 🖓 🖌 🖌 👘 🖌 👘 🖓 🖌 👘 이 이 이 이 이 이 이 이 이 이 이 이 이 이 이 이 이 이
	In the past, natives were lazy, and lacked economic understanding. Therefore, to teach them to work, suitable leadership is necessary. In addition to this, as it is hard to make ourselves understood, there is a fear that the wrong attitude may be taken.
	(2) When they become patients, care for them kindly, and give them treatment.
	The treating of patients is greatly appreciated, so if the situation permits, endeavor to do this.
	(4) The possessions of the natives will not be destroyed or taken illegally. It is important to prohibit such actions to prevent their bitter hatred toward us.
	(5) When it is necessary to purchase or requisition goods of the natives, the MP of the native dis- trict or the native chief will be notified of same . It is also best to have the Headquarters certificate.
	(6) The honor of natives will be suitably guided. The natives have a strong desire for fame, so awards will be given. They are very happy when arm bands and helmets of the Japanese Army are given to them, so each Unit Commanding Officer will guide them accordingly, to increase their trust and co-operation in the Japanese Army.
	(7) The natives are afraid of airplanes. In an air at- tack, they scatter in all directions and later, slowly assemble. Therefore, when an air raid is known to the Commanding Officer, it is necessary to study the natives' disposition and firmly control them.
	(8) There are many natives with skin disease, therefore precaution is necessary in the troops' contact with them." (ATIS Bulletin No. 504, pp. 4,5)
	ATIS Document No. 1588, South Seas Expeditionary Force order dated 10 Jul 42, entitled "Regulations Dealing with the Handling of Natives," contains the following statements:
	"A most important factor of counter-espionage is the prevention of desertion among the natives. Consequently natives should be treated so that they will co-operate

natives should be treated so that they will co-operate with the Japanese Army. Natives who attempt desertion must be severely admonished and suitably punished. How-ever, punishment by individuals is prohibited.

and the state of the second second

tint pod

tor an Asta

2. b. (3) (b) Vital point regarding the handling of natives is warm spiritual reception. There must be no discrimination. Suitable awards and punishments must be made. They must understand the reason for any punishment. If it is at all avoidable, they must not be beaten. Wages must be as regular as possible.

The following are additional points:-

Do not treat them as slaves but show kindness towards them. However, they must not be treated too nicely but striking them is strictly prohibited. An understanding tone of speech must be used when reproaching a native.

Do not forget that the natives are also human and that there is a limit to their endurance.

Rations are not to be reduced during their employment. When a decrease is imperative due to shortage of supplies, it should be explained to them and pointed out that even the soldiers are affected by the shortage.

Complaints or requests must be considered and if possible complied with. When a native complains, the attitude that "You are only a dirty native" must not be adopted. They usually carry out orders if you listen to their complaints.

here and the second state of the second state of (1).

Rice that is left over is to be given to the natives, but in such a way so as not to hurt their feelings. Do not treat them as pigs for they resent it.

Medical care should be given to them. When dressing wounds, clean bandages must be used as they do not like dirty pieces of cloth." (ATIS Enemy Publications No. 38, pp 11,12,13,14)

(c) ATIS Document No. 1504, South Seas Expeditionary Force Operation Order No. 96, dated 12 Aug 42, contains the following sections:

(1) Care in the use of natives in place of army employees:

"The desertion of attached natives now used in place of army employees will cause an immediate hinderance to the Force on the march or in combat. Every compassion, therefore, should be shown those presently employed and they should be retained to the very end. To this end, in addition to the above notes, there is a director of native affairs in each unit, and the cautions and contents of this distributed pamphlet should be strictly observed, together with the following considerations:

Careful selection must be made so that if natives required to be carriers should escape, no great damage will result to the Force. Carrying of vital material or foodstuffs by natives is therefore to be avoided. Such provisions as horse fodder, however may be carried.

2.

b.

198

- (3) (c) (1) If the number of natives attached diminishes, then the unit will replenish them locally, but caution must be exercised that the number of natives replenished does not exceed the pre-arranged food rations, lest hinderance result. (ATIS Current Translations No. 24, pp 9,15)
- (d) ATIS Document No. 3831, orders relating to personnel of 66 Infantry Regiment, dated 7 Feb 43, contains the following section:

"Case of ORs who stole from a native's garden and committed assault on native when he tried to stop them. Native was wounded in the thigh.

Opinion:

It must be realised that such incidents have a very important bearing upon the conduct of operations, and strict instructions must be given, pointing out that momentary considerations of self-interest destroy the honor of the army. As a result of this incident, revision of command to tighten the control by officers will assist the complete eradication of such happenings in the future." (ATIS Bulletin No. 388, p 2)

(e) ATIS Document No. 2728, booklet entitled "Regulations for Guards," undated, issued by NASSAU Garrison Unit, contains the following section:

(1) Chapter 9 - Collection of Propaganda and Intelligence Reports:

> "Use all opportunities of endeavoring to collect information. Handle the natives firmly and kindly. Strengthen personal peacefulness. Be a peacemaker. Promote mutual confidence between the Imperial Army and the natives. Strive to develop sincere appreciation.

In gathering information, grasp the first hints. Don't be misled by the natives' apparent good will as they may not be sincere. Neglect of duty will cause blunders and unexpected calamities. Do not forget to be strict and cautious at all times, so that there will not be any kind of negligence.

Be very careful on the way to examine and intelligently estimate the various indications and details of the natives' movements. Especially take note of their respectfulness and general behaviour. Try out the emergency counter-measures for using and managing the necessary inter-communication.

In dealing with the natives you must first study their feelings. Do not use force. It is important to let them gradually understand the trustworthiness of the Imperial Army.

Be careful to handle them very sympathetically because the standard of the natives is lower than that of the carly part of the 18th Century.

- 77 -

3.898

N. Start

 $\{x_i\}_{i=1}^{N} \in \{x_i\}_{i=1}^{N} \in \{x_i\}$

jakti i

2. b. (3) (e) (1) Rough handling undoubtedly provokes retaliation. Deterioration in personal feeling will be a hin-derance to proper leadership. Therefore, it is important to be very cautious about it.

Study the customary habits, likes and dislikes of the natives, especially food, clothing and housing which are important necessities of their life. Don't underestimate the importance of spiritual factors. It is most important to keep in mind their point of view. (ATIS Current Translations No. 84, pp 51, 52)

an an an ann an Arland an Arland ann an Arland ann an Arland ann an Arland ann ann an Arland an Arland an Arlan Arland an Ar

2. c. Japanese Interpretation of the Laws of War Respecting Air PsW:

The Japanese attitude toward Air PsW differs from the generally ... accepted one. The following section sets forth available information. al a calendaria sela deglarga. Escades

(1) ATIS Document No. 7805, issue of "Police Gazette" for Oct 42, contains the following information:

14 and 13 result "Defence GHQ announcement (19:0ct:42), a subsect that the second s

Enemy air crews who are engaged in barbarous activity while attacking territory of the Japanese empire and who fall into our hands will be condemned to death or severly punished by court martial.

> (Those making air attacks on Manchuria or our operational areas who fall into our hands will be treated similarly.)

Report from chief of Army Information Dept, Imperial H.Q. . The (19 Oct) 42) is the short of the proceeding of the second of the s

The American air-crews who attacked Japan proper on 18 Apr last and who were captured have been severely punished according to military law, the results of the investigation having shown that they disregarded humanitarian laws." (ATIS Bulletin No. 598, p 15)

(2) ATIS Document No. 4302, weekly reports published by Government Information Bureau, dated 19 Oct 42 - 4 May 43, contains the following entry: 3,431

Maddatha and #19 Oct - The captured US airmen who attacked Japan proper on 18 Apr were court martialed and given death or heavy penalties."

(ATIS Bulletin No. 420, p 5) described and the second seco

(3) PsW have made the following comments on treatment of Air PsW:

and the second (a) PW JA 145456 stat ed that:

"Bombing in wartime was to be expected but American raid on "Bombing in wartime was to be expected but American raid of TOKYO probably caught them unawares. He felt that execution of American Fliers taken prisoner was the proper thing to do, but frankly admitted that it was barbarous." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 302, p 14)

- 78 -

2. c. (3) (b) PW JA 145644 stated that:

14 . 15 a. 20 3

3.15

346 536-

"All PsW were well treated. PW was then allowed to read document covering execution of air force officer at , + SALAMAUA. His only reaction was to mention execution as having been done with a sword, as he understood that all Air Force PsW were to be shot. He had seen a house in TOKYO showing crashed airplane from Apr 42 raid on TOKYO. It showed 4 members of crew being led blind-folded to execution. He understood from film that they were executed by shooting and seemed somewhat surprised Air Force PsW were to be shot. He had seen a newsreel were executed by shooting and seemed somewhat surprised that we should be ignorant of the fact that all Air Force PsW would be so treated."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 313, pp 7,8)

3. ENFORCEMENTS OF THE LAWS OF WAR BY JAPANESE COURTS MARTIAL:

Captured documents afford the following examples of proceedings by Japanese courts martial trying offenses committed by military personnel against the inhabitants of occupied territories. Such cases provide valuable insight into the extent to which the official laws and pronouncements set forth in Section 2 above are actually implemented by military tribunals.

a. ATIS Document No. 643, file issued by Headquarters, 14 Army (WATARI Group Headquarters) giving case histories of crimes committed in PHILIPPINES, dated Jan - Apr 42, contains the following sections:

No. 2 WATARI GROUP HEAD UARTERS (1) "Report of Sentence:

Crime: Rape.

Type and Term of

Sentence: 2½ years hard labour.

Personal Particulars: 1st Reserve Superior Private.

an na bachasing Summary of the Case: Defendant took part in the PHILIPPINE campaign and saw action in several places. Subsequently during a long halt in TARURAKKU, he went out with a

party of 14 under the leadership of a certain sergeant to requisition food. This was on 11 Jan 4.2. As he was passing along through inhabited locality he noticed a woman of about 23 years of age hiding in a sugar cane plantation. Prompted by his lower instincts, defendant pursued the girl, knocked her down in the middle of the plantation and there committed the offence.

Motive: At the sight of the woman he was suddenly overcome by brute passion overcome by brute passion.

> Observations regarding the prevention of this crime: This crime arose through defendant's passing through a village on a foraging expedition and it is probable that he would never have been tempted to commit such an offence had he not been one of a foraging party. It is noteworthy that going out to collect vegetables, chickens, etc, presents many opportunities for the commission of such crimes as rape and plundering, and it is accordingly desirable, as far as possible, to restrict the sending out of NCOs and privates on such missions. Where it is unavoidable, they should be carried out subject to the strictest rules.

> > - 79--

3. a. (1) Law Applicable: Law for the punishment of rape - Clause. 177. Two years imprisonment or more with hard labour.

Points to note:

Defendant stated that he hesitated a min-

ute or two after catching sight of the woman. Even in that short space of time, why did he not think of the mission of the Imperial Army and recall his parents and relatives at home? Had he done so it would no doubt have banished his vicious thoughts. "Crime is the work of a moment, but remorse lasts a lifetime." •

(2) Report of Sentence: No. 3 WATARI GROUP HEADQUARTERS

Crime:

1.25 3.

Rape.

Two years hard labour. 333

Sentence: Personal Particulars: Leading Private (on active list)

Summary: Defendant took part in the operations now proceeding in the PHILIPPINES. During a and long halt at KABANATSUAN he heard that his unit was to move on to another locality. Thereupon he conceived the criminal plan of using this opportunity to go to a neighbouring village, in which, as he discovered through previous investigation, women were present, and there to commit rape. Just before the time fixed to move off, defendant proceeded to said village, forced his way into a native house and there threatened a 17 year old girl with a toy pistol which he had brought along for the purpose. He then dragged her off to another native house and violated her.

Motive: As his unit was about to move to and locality, defendant thought that he ithout any risk or detection. As his unit was about to move to another could commit the offence without any risk or detection.

Observation regarding prevention of this crime: It must be noted that this was en-

tirely a premeditated affair. Defendant deliberately committed this grave crime, hoping that the imminent departure of his unit from the locality would prevent its being brought home to him. It is observable that crimes of this type are particularly rife when troops are about to move on to another locality. At these times especially, strict discipline and vigilance are required. Commanding Officers should be in contact with the native villages, so that the occurrence of any such crime will be immediately reported; whereupon steps should be taken at once, either personally or through the military police to investigate the circumstance and to apprehend the culprit. Every effort must be made to stamp out crimes of this type.

Law applicable:

Penal Code Clause 177. Two years imprisonment or more with hard labour.

Points to note: The victim of this crime was a 17 year old girl. When one thinks of the mental shock this girl and her relatives have sustained and what harm has been done to the prosecution of the Holy War by the defend-. ant's act, it seems that no punishment could be too severe for such a bestial, diabolic crime.

- 80 -

a. (2) Defendant had been decorated with the Order of Merit, 1st Class for his valor in the China Incident. Upon conviction, he was relegated to the 8th Class and deprived of his decoration.

(3) Report of Sentence: No. 4 WATARI GROUP HEADQUARTERS

Crime: Sentence:

Rape.

3.

-lasidaeyoi

Sentence: 3 years hard labour. Personal Particulars: Conscript Reserve, Superior Private Conscript Reserve, 1st Class Private

Summary of the Case:

Both defendants took part in the PHILIPPINE

campaign, and saw action in several places. Subsequently, during a long halt at TARURAKKU, on 11 Jan 42, they went with a party of about thirteen soldiers under the leadership of a sergeant to a settlement lying about two km to the north, to requisition vegetables, poultry, etc. While looking around the village, they noticed a girl, age about 14 years standing nearby. Prompted by animal passions they hit upon the idea of leading her off to a sugar cane plantation, where. taking ad-vantage of the fact that vantage of the fact that she was too frightened to offer resistance, first one and then the other raped her.

Motive:

On seeing the girl, defendants were suddenly overcome by their lower instincts.

Observations regarding prevention of this crime: This incident is of a type mili krain

similar to that dealt with in Report No. 2. When men engaged in so-called foraging are no longer under the eye of authority, their standards of behaviour tend to become lax, and they are apt to throw off all self-restraint, with a feeling that "you can do as you like in foreign parts." Under such circumstances, they are easily tempted to commit serious offered of this type they are easily tempted to commit serious offences of this type. This being the case, there should be a drastic curtailment of foraging, especially when there is little real necessity for it. Where such expeditions cannot be avoided, they should be carried out under the control of a responsible leader who will see to Where such expeditions cannot be avoided, they should be carried out under the control of a responsible leader, who will see to it that opportunities for improper conduct do not present themselves so frequently to the men. Law Applicable: Penal Coc

Law Applicable: Penal Code, Clause 177. Two years imprisonment or more with hard labour.

Points to note:

e: Considering that the injured party was

imagine anything more barbarous than a crime like this? If native peoples come to dread the Japanese Army as they would pack of wild beast or noxious vipers, the glory will fade from our gallant exploits and hard won achievements and a serious slur will be cast on the noble ideal of establishing the Greater East Asia Co-prosperity Sphere.

(4)	Report of Sentence:	No. 5 WATARI GROUP HEADQUARTERS
	Crime:	Looting.
	Sentence:	1 year 8 months hard labour.
	Personal Particulars:	Civilian (Japanese resident)

- 81 -

3. a. (4) Summary of the Case: The accused had a hairdressing estab-lisment in the city of MANILA; but at the outbreak of the war he was interned and his household efa de la companya de l fects were stolen. When the Japanese Army occupied MANILA, the accused partly through desire for nevenge, and partly in order to support himself decided to take advantage of the resultant panic of the inhabitants to relieve some of them of their money and belongings. On Mar 3 and Mar 4, 42, he entered native houses in the disguise of a Japanese soldier ordering the occupants to surrender firearms, money and other articles. In this way, he obtained five pistols, ten clocks, seven rings ¥160 in cash and one camera.

Longerigen, in bought Motive: Desire to be revenged on the natives who had robbed him and to obtain the where-withal to support himself.

Observation as to prevention: It is to be regretted that Japan-ese residents in occupied territory tend to look upon the inevitable confusion as a golden opportunity to feather their own nests and resort to dishonest practices. Although one can perhaps sympathize to some extent with the motive which prompted it, nevertheless the crime re-flects discredit on the Imperial Army and to that extent hinders flects discredit on the important army and to that the stainment of our objects in this war. Such crimes must be eradicated. In particular, at a time like this solf-respect and self-control are to be expected of Japanese residents abroad.

Law applicable: Army Penal Code, Clause 86, Section 1. Hard labour for a time of one year or more fill som stärsten allassen som

(5) Report of Sentence: No. 6 WATARI GROUP HEADQUARTERS Crime:

> Sentence:

Unlawful Entry Rape Attempted Rape 5 years hard labour - A 4 years hard labour - B. 3 years hard labour - C,D,E,F, and G.

a h- mani shali shaha bashara

Personal Particulars: A - Corporal, FirstoReserve B - 1st Class Private, Conscript Reserve C,D - Superior Private, First Reserve E,F - Superior Private, Conscript Reserve G - 1st Class Private, Conscript Reserve

Summary of the Case: The defendants had all been called up to completion of their term had again been called up to take part in the PHILIPPINE campaign. On 22 Dec 41, they landed in RINGAEN Bay in LUZON Island and subsequently were occupied in debarkation operations when horses, equipment, and other materials were landed. On 11 Jan 42, during a long halt at DAMORUCHISU, also in LUZON Island, defendants B,C,D,E,F, and G, together with eight other men, under the leadership of defendant A, went to a neighbouring settlement to requisition food for supplemetary rations. Discovering some Filipino women in a native house and profiting by the fact that the women stood in awo of the might of the Japanese Army and offered no resistance, the defendants gave way to their lower instincts, broke into the house and all committed the alleged assault. A, who was in command of the

- 82 -

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued) (new Sunda) of the Training Montaneous

a. (5) party, took the lead in breaking into the house and was the first to commit the offence, thus setting an example which encouraged some of his subordinates to yield to a similar temptation. Defendant B, after having raped one woman, thereupon turned his lewd attentions to another woman, but was unable tion. Detendents 2, turned his lewd attentions to another woman, but was to accomplish his purpose. Jo Motive: Carried away by passion. turned his lewd attentions to another woman, but was unable

3.

an ostal

1.91

32、またした。

Points relative to prevention: The main points to notice in connection with this affair are that it took place in the course of a so+called foraging expedition and that the NCO in charge of the party took the lead and even incited a number of his subordinates to commit the same grave crime. The connection between foraging and rape has pre-viously been remarked upon, and the significance from a mili-tary point of view of the present instance in which so large a number as seven men were guilty of the offence while on a foraging expedition, cannot pass without comment. Had the defendants been satisfied with the rations provided by the Army, such a grave lapse as this, by so many men, would not have occurred. The staff should not overlook the many lessons as to the prevention of this crime, which this case furnishes.

Law	applicable:	Unlawful entry - Penal Code,	Clause 130
e tel juer sublige		Rape - Penal Code,	Clause 178
			Clause 177

Points to note: Among the four victims of this crime was one woman far advanced in pregnancy who begged not to be molested, but in the heat of passion the defendants would not listen to her pleas and were not deterred from gratifying their bestial appetites. They themselves now feel that their crime is worthy of death, but such remorseful thoughts would have been more apposite before the crime. Truly "crime is the work of a moment, but remorse lasts a lifetime."

(6) Report of Sentence:

No. 7 WATARI GROUP HEADQUARTERS

Crime: Rape

Sentence: 3 years 6 months imprisonment with hard - labour.

Personal Particulars: Active Service 1st Class Private - A Active Service 1st Class Private - B

and in the marginal fill back to such a

Both defendants took part in the PHILIP-PINE campaign from the outbreak of the

war. On 2 Jan 42 they landed at SANTO TOMAS in LUZON where they remained for some time. On 30 Jan, defendant A was ordered to transport some fuel in a truck which he drove to the town of SAN FERNANDO taking with him defendant B. Now these two men had previously felt that it would be a novel experience to commit rape upon a native woman. They accordingly stopped the commit rape upon a native woman. They second any owner. About truck en route and entered a village demanding women. About two o'clock in the afternoon, defendant B forced his way into a native hut, seized a native woman (aged 23) as she was at-tempting to make off and raped her. Having watched this, defendant A in turn assaulted the woman in the same manner.

3. a. (6) Motive: intention Having previously formed the intention opportunity afforded by a chance excursion. of committing rape the defendants made use of

Observations regarding prevention of this crime: As stated above d blood as of ever to and base set to be both defendants confessed that they had made up their minds to try the experience of raping a native woman should the opportunity present itself. In view of the presence of malefactors of this type, those in authority should not allow their subordinates away from their immediate supervision without ample caution. Never fail to make the men realize the immense obstacle to the attainment of the objects of the Holy War of Greater East Asia which commission of such crimes against the natives as rape and plundering constitutes. And moreover, bring to their attention the fact that severe punishment will be inflicted upon the perpetrators of Levels punishment such crimes. . Law applicable:

and the fighted gap a Article field

Unlawful entry - Penal Code, Clause 130 - Penal Code, Clause 177 Rape

Points to note: Among the cases of rape dealt with to date, there is scarcely an instance where the crime has been committed by a man who has gone out alone. In nearly every case the culprits have been in parties of from two or so up to eight or nine. No doubt when alone a man feel In nearly every case the culprits have been in parties of from two or so up to eight or nine. No doubt when alone a man feels somewhat uneasy; but when several are together they lend each support. Mob psychology also seems to play a part, self-control is relaxed, and thus these serious offences come to be committed. It is well to bear these points in mind in supervising and controlling the men. controlling the men.

(7) Report of Sentence: No. 8 WATARI GROUP HEADQUARTERS

Crime:

Unlawful Entry Rape

Sentence:

i sta i de la se se de la s 3 years 6 months imprisonment with . Beinebehard Labour.

Personal Particulars: First Reserve, Superior Private First Reserve, 1st Class Private

Summary of the Case: Both men joined the forces as the result of an emergency call-up and took

part in the PHILIPPINE campaign. Together with their unit they landed in RINGAEN Bay, LUZON Island, and from 1 Jan 42 were stationed at MABIRA, PANGASHINAN Province (also in LUZON) where . the unit acted as a garrison force. Here they both conceived the idea of amusing themselves with the women, and on the pretence of going to requisition food, obtained the permission of the squad commander to go off on an expedition. At about one o'clock in the afternoon of the same day they entered a neighbouring settlement and broke into a house in which they thought a woman was present, and in which they actually found a girl of eighteen. Frompted by law passions they concerted a plan of action; they intimidated the girl, led her off to a coconut plantation and there assaulted her in succession.

Cause or motive: As the defendants were somewhat intoxi-cated their self-control was relaxed.

- 84 -

2206A

. . Jua 100

1.40%

S.

3. a. (7) Observations regarding the prevention of this crime: As has repeatedly

been observed, rape is likely to be committed when men are wandering about engaged in or pretending to be engaged in, so-called foraging and this case is no exception to the rule. It is alleged that the squad commander gave the men permission to go off on an expedition to collect food. If this is the case, it can only be said that his responsibility is very great. It is truly said that the devil finds mischief for idle hands to do, and it is therefore most essential that supervision of the men during periods of leigure is not ----

	and the second secon	사람은 1월 2월 2월 20일 - 19일 - 19
Law applicable:	Unlawful Entry -	Penal Code, Clause 130
		Three years imprisonment
이가 가려 있는 것은 바이가 가지 않는 것을 가지 않는 것이다. 한편에서 2000년 1월 2011년 1		or more with hard labour,
		or a fine of ¥50 or more.

Rape

- Penal Code, Clause 177. Imprisonment for three years or more with hard labour.

Points to note: Plundering and rape committed in war zones have an effect upon the inhabitants of the locality which is indeed beyond all imagining, as has been repeatedly experienced in the present campaign. Until recently in cases of rape, unless the injured party preferred a charge through the customary legal channels, no punishment could be inflicted upon the culprit, but as the recently amended Army Penal Code now stands, the crime of rape comes within the purview of the military code and proceedings can be taken against the culprit regardless of whether or not an accusation has been made by the injured party. Furthermore, the sentence may be either imprisonment with hard labour for life, or for a term of one year or more.

(8) Report of Sentence: No. 10 WATARI GROUP HEADQUARTERS 5 m -Plundering. Crime:

Sentence:

1 year 2 months imprisonment with hard labour.

Personal Particulars: Conscript Reserve, Superior Private

Summary of the Case: Accused joined his unit in response to an emergency call-up and took part in

the PHILIPPINE campaign. On 23 Dec 41, he landed at RINGAEN Bay together with his unit and subsequently, on 3 Jan 42 entered MANILA where the unit made a long halt. On 29 Jan, when somewhat under the influence of liquor, the accused wandered off without permission and suddenly hit upon the idea of obtaining the wherewithal to pay off his debts by looting. About 10:30 PM on the same day accused went to a telephone exchange not far from the barracks, caused a member of the staff to open the door and entered. He forthwith began to manhandle two Filipino members of the staff and profiting by the fact that they stood in awe of the might of the Japanese Army, robbed them of articles of clothing and of one gold filled wrist-watch, a purse containing $\underline{X7.90}$ in cash, and a safety razor which were in a cupboard.

- 85 -

3. a. (8) Cause or motive: pations. Se 1 6 12

> Observations regarding the prevention of this crime: The total material

loss in this instance did not exceed ¥40, but the gravity of the crime is to be measured rather by the motive and the manner in which it was committed. As the natives, standing in great awe of our military might are docile and submissive, there is great temptation to commit such crimes. In this instance too, one can conclude from the fact that the accused broke into a house at night and committed this crime without needing any lethal weapon, that the natives are easily intimidated. Moreover, breaking into the empty houses of absent refugees and apdifference propriating their money and valuables also constitutes the crime 1. e. a. 7 of plundering. As this crime is apparently so easy of commission it seems necessary that the men should be carefully supervised.

> Law applicable: a alteration alle

en so**jn**atjeteka

Military Penal Code, Clause 89, Para 1. Imprisonment for a term of one year or . more with hard labour.

Points to note: In general the accused had been a most respectable person and had carried out his dutics in an exemplary manner. No doubt it was the effect of liquor which caused him to lose his self-control and commit such a crime. This is a point to which those in authority might give some consideration.

(9) Report of Sentence:

No. 11 WATARI GROUP HEADQUARTERS

Crime:

Unlawful entry Rape

Sentence:

labour. .

3 years 6 months imprisonment with hard

Personal Particulars:

Active Service, Superior Private - A Active Service, 1st Class Private - B

Summary of the Case: Both the accused, after seeing service in North CHINA, took part in the PHILIP-

PINE campaign landing with their unit on 2 Jan 42 at RINGAEN Bay in LUZON Island. The unit was at SANTIAGO in RAUNION province, LUZON, when, on 18 Jan, having concerted a plan to rape a native woman, the accused went out together under the pretence of requisitioning food and near the town of BOAN in the said province, they saw a girl playing in the garden of a native house. Prompted by brute passion they made up their minds to rape the girl, seized her as she was trying to escape, made their way into the house and forced the girl down upon a bed, where they assaulted her one after the other.

Carried away by animal passion. Cause or motive:

Observations relative to the prevention of this crime: The accused went out a

ostensibly to requisition food with the consent of the squad commander when they committed the crime which had actually been their objective from the start. In this report, attention has been repeatedly drawn to the harmful nature of these so-called foraging expeditions and the present case is a further and a notable example. In view of the multifarious temptations to crime attendant upon so-called foraging, it is folt that such expeditions should be strictly prohibited.

3. a. (9) Law applicable:

9 - 31 B.S.

 χ^{-1}

Unlawful Entry - Penal code Clause 130. Imprisonment not exceeding three years with hard labour or a fine of ¥50 upwards.

Rape

- Penal Code Clause 177. - renal out of imprisonment with hard labour of two years or more.

Points to note: Although accused had both previously received ample warning about the crime of rape from the authorities, their transgression was premeditated and the victim was a mere girl of eleven. If such diabolic and bestial crimes are committed, it is greatly to be feared that the forthcoming work of winning over the populace will be impos-sible in the locality.

The crime of rape in war zones is now a punishable offence under the Military Penal Code, Details of this are to be found in Report of Sentence No. 8, and it is requested that reference be made to the section headed "Points to Note", in the said report."

(ATIS Enemy Publications No. 51, pp 1-9)

. .

b. ATIS Document No. 6381, manual containing notes of court martial cases cited for reference purposes, issued by Judicial Department, 23 Army, dated Oct 42, contains the following sections:

(1) Theft (Avarice):

18 month's penal servitude

Reserve Corporal (now 25 years old) (Became a Private firstclass by sentence).

The accused was called up on 13 Feb 39 by special summons, and departed for the South CHINA front; he participated in the UNGYING military operations. On 1 Sep 41 he was appointed corporal and was stationed in the town of SWATOW in the district of CHINGHAI in CANTON province. He received permission to go out on 18 Mar 42 and went to gambling dens, etc., with no money on him. So he planned to steal some money.

At about 1400 hrs, the same day, he went to a gambling den on the FUPING Road in the same town. He drew a 30 Year Type bayonet against the assistants, and used force to inspire fear in them. He stole 40 Gen (T.N. About \$2.00 U.S. money) in Chinese notes, which were placed on top of a gambling table.

Next, at about 1500 hrs, the same day, he went to a casino on the LAUCHIAOSING Road, in the same town. He was dressed like the patrol and demanded money from the assistants. According to them he used force and violence to inspire fear. From the same assistants he took by force a total of 30 Gen in Chinese banknotes.

- 87 -

3. b. (1) Again, at about 1530 hrs the same afternoon he went to a res taurant on the KUOPING Road in the same town. By the same means as before he stole 50 Gen in Chinese banknotes from the owner of a store, who came to this restaurant very often. Further, he used the money for cating and drinking purposes.

References Items: Bearing on the accused man's personal his-

Family: There are 8 members of the family - parents, 2 brothers, 3 sisters, and the man in question. The father directs the house hold. Being a casual labourer he has no visible assets and leads a life of inferior station in the village.

Career: After graduating from an advanced class in the elementary school at his place of register, he went into the business of varnishing wooden clogs. After Jul 38 he changed to spinning business and joined a reservist unit. A har all the

Interactive The accused went out with 2 comrades of a lower army grade than himself. Knowing that they had no money, he ostentatiously stood treat to them; since they said they were uneasy, he perpetrated, the crimes without their knowledge.

> In the eyes of the inhabitants, robbery, it is noted, is a crime on a par with rape. The punishment for it in the Penal Code is heavy compared with other offences against property, penal servitude of one year or more lead the contract designed with go among that picks build

However, many soldiers who commit the serious crime of robbery, knowing the severity of the punishment, are NCOs like the accused in this case. According to the appropriate item -item 86 of Military Penal Code: Persons who rob the property of residents in battle areas or countries occupied by the Imperial Army shall be placed in penal servitude for not less than one year. (If rape is committed along with the offence mentioned in the last clause, sentence shall be from not less than seven years to life).

(2) Injury causing death (when intoxicated)

2 years penal servitude.

Military Police Sergeant (now 27 years old) (became a Private first-class by sentence).

And the second second The accused, after departing for the South CHINA front as a This Private first-class in the Military Police in Nov 38, was appointed as Military Police Sergeant on 1 Jun 41. He served in TUNGSHAN in the city of CANTON, then was sent to a certain unit in the town of SHEH KI in the district of CHUNGSHAN in CANTON Province. On 1 Jan 42 in the same unit, after drinking, he went to an acquaintance and received a meal. On his way to his unit, next, at about 1900 hrs of the same day, on the SUNWEN West Road, while under the influence of alcohol, he drew his sword. Seeing this, a passing Chinese coolie ran away. He haughtily became enraged at a Chinese coolie who approached the accused from the East riding a bicycle, and who was employed by the force of the district. He caused this man to alight from his bicycle, and pursued him when he ran away in an attempt to escape injury. He reached the coolie near the back entrance of an amusement place and with his sword, pierced the coolie's breast. Due to the piercing of his heart and left lung, this man died from loss of blood.

3. b. (2) Reference Items: Bearing on the accused man's personal history his permanent residence is TOCHIGI prefecture.

> Family: Besides his parents, there are 2 brothers and 3 sisters living at his home. They lead a normal agricultural life. stantes di

Career: After graduating from an advanced elementary school. he became a mailman and clerk in the post office. In Jan 37 he joined his unit as an active service soldier. In Jun 38 he volunteered for the Military Police and entered a Military Police school training unit. He completed his training in Nov of the same year and became a Military Police Private first-class.

The accused in this case insisted throughout, up to the end of the trial to which he was submitted that because of his intoxication he had no recollection of his drunken deeds. It was not recognized that he was in an unconscious state at the time of the crime, and he was judged guilty.

According to the appropriate law and item - Item 205 in the Penal Code - persons who cause fatal bodily harm to others shall receive a term of 2 years penal servitude or more. They sin against themselves and their families (T.N. page missing) (ATIS Document No. 6381)

4. JAPANESE OPINION OF ALLIED TREATMENT OF PSW:

Prevailing Japanese opinion of treatment given captured Japanese by Allied troops exercises an appreciable influence on the treatment accorded by them to captured Allied personnel. Available evidence is set forth below.

a. <u>Belief in Alkied "Atrocities"</u>:

The following references set forth Japanese statements covering "atrocities" allegedly perpetrated by Allied troops.

(1) ATIS Document No. 6359, file of FINSCHHAFEN Guard Unit and SASEBO 5 SNLP Remaining Unit orders, dated Jul - Aug 43, states that:

"They are killing prisoners by pulling apart with wheels and by rolling over them with rollers." (ATIS Bulletin No. 510, p L1)

Comment: ATIS Document 5438, file belonging to No. 2 Platoon, No. 1 Company of SASEBO 5 SNLP, dated Dec 42 - Aug, 43, contains the same report. It should be noted that this company may have been involved in the execution of the Australian Flight-Lieutenant mentioned on pp 4 above.

(2) FW JA 145632, a sergeant of No. 3 Company, 51 Engineer Regiment, stated that:

"He had been told by his officers that if taken prisoner, they would be barbarously killed by Australian troops. The instance was quoted where 100 Japanese PsW were buried in sand up to their necks and were then killed (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 306, p.10) by running a tank over them."

the first set

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued) (DECLIFICO) OF OF MITHLING MAILING

a. (3): FW-JA-145476, a Second Lieutenant of 51 Engineer Regiment, 4. CAVAG istated that: get, COE said to OA mouth could entry

Stores of Japa the work planet is severe

... "He felt that Australian troops treated PsW well and were very kind, therefore did not like to mention that he had heard from , define another PW that at BUNA, or some place in NEW GUINEA, Australian in troops had killed some 560 or 600 patients in a Field Hospital. He did not think that they had offered resistance as they were too weak with malaria. He thought however, that U.S. Marines

were very cruel, as he had heard from Army Headquarters at RABAUL is well in that they had bound Japanese PsW with hands behind their backs, and then run over them with steam rollers."

 $\sqrt[4]{\frac{1}{2}} \frac{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right|_{x}^{2}}{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right|_{x}^{2}} \frac{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right|_{x}^{2}}{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle \left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle } \frac{1}{2} \frac{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle \left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle }{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle } \frac{1}{2} \frac{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle }{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle } \frac{1}{2} \frac{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle }{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle } \frac{1}{2} \frac{1}{2} \frac{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle }{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle } \frac{1}{2} \frac{1}{2} \frac{1}{2} \frac{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle }{\left| \left\langle x \right\rangle \right\rangle } \frac{1}{2} \frac{1}{2}$ (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 170, p 12)

(4) ATIS Document No. 6663, monthly newspaper entitled "To the Sea", No. 179, dated 1 Jun 43, contains the following statements: rênçar yê .

"Atrocities of the British and Americans:

We of the home front can easily imagine the extent of the atrocities by the bombing of hospitals and schools during the raid on TOKYO by American airplanes. In contravention of International Law, attacks have also been made on hospital ships, despite the clear indication of the "Red Cross" in red and white on the hull. Incidents are recorded as follows :-01207, c.b.r 23 Dec 41 - While sailing at LINGAMEN Bay, PHILIPPINES, a hospital ship was bombarded by the fortress. 10 Jan 42 - Hospital ship HARBIN MARU (*1) sunk by enemy sub-marine in South China Sea. 26 Mar 42 - Hospital ship ASAHI MARU (*2) was attacked at KUBAN Bay, TIMOR. 1 Jan 49 - Hospital ship attacked by the enemy while sailing off RANCOON. 4 Mar 43 - Hospital ship MANILA MARU (*3) was attacked while cruising off PALAUTIA) ... user of 3 Apr 43 - Hospital ship URAL MARU (*4) was attacked while sailing off South Pacific 2010 (7) 18 Apr 43 - A Field Hospital of a certain base in the South-west Pacific Area was bombed. 25 Apr 43 - Hospital ship BUENOS AIRES MARU (*5) was attacked by an enemy submarine in South China Sea." Ser of Secret (199) detail to set = (194) there are: Salualitation advantation during the second (2) 朝日 (3) ± 15.5 (3) ± 15.5 (4) -3.5 of the structure the set of the set of

(1) Reverse interval distributed to the second forest (1) and (1) and

"The Manhamatha same and inhoming an the reason the feature Japa will not manador. They are told, and inliced 1275. they will be belonged if they are calibrate. 康 353.(i)

营、颜料 词图 90)-

4.

Another example was during the beginning of the war in the a. (4) PHILIPPINES when over 40 of the 300 Jap internees at DAVAO were machine-gunned. Graves of Japs who were pioneers in developing the PHILIPPINES were blown up by dynamite.

> Their acts of cruelty were shown not only to the enemies, but also to friendly PHILIPPINE soldiers, who at the BATAAN Peninsula front were bound together to serve as our targets, so as to locate our positions.

> During the fall of the BATAAN Peninsula, large quantities of poison gas equipment were captured. It is fortunate that there has been no evidence of their employing this. Another astonishing fact is shown by the outraging and murder of several women by Americans soldiers in Australia.

The following is a summary of experiences related by repatriated personnel from AMERICA:

13 men were imprisoned in a filthy cellar which was badly ventilated and which was supposed to accomodate 2 persons.

Those who got mad, as they were unable to tolerate the cruel treatment, were shot by the guards on the spot.

Those who died of wounds through barbarous tortures were announced as suicides.

Number of deaths was increased through lack of food and cold. They were imprisoned in cells 25° below zero.

On the other hand, those in the tropics, were forced to labour under the burning sun. If they were caught wiping their sweat, they would be beaten with helmets or kicked by the guards. (ATIS Bulletin No. 527, pp 17-19)

(5) ATTS Document No. 6483, notes on trick pistols and "List of Poisons used by the Enemy", undated, owner and unit unknown, contains the following entries:

> "Cyanic acid "HISO (*1)-Arsenic and powder "SHINSEKI (*2) - Compound of arsenic and arsenic disulphide "Corrosive sublimate and the second second second second "Alkaloid "DAMCHO-GUSA (*3) - (T.N: Lit "heart-broken weed") (...) "DOTEKI-GASA (*4) - (T.N: Lit "earthern-umbrella") "ATIS Bulletin No. 518, pp 12, 13)

Belief that Allies kill all PsW: b.

(2)信石

COME - M

The following references indicate a widespread Japanese belief that they will be killed if captured by the Allies:

Several French missionaries, resident in the GILBERT Islands (1)throughout the period of Japanese occupation, made the following statement to Allied Intelligence Officers:

"The Missionaries were enlightening on the reason why the Japs will not surrender. They are told, and believe fully, that they will be beheaded if they are captured. Their (*1)etc:-(1) 石比霜

(3) 断腸草 (4) 土 的 傘

- 91 -

4.

b. (1) papers are full of it. One Japanese officer who had been an exchange student at COLUMBIA told Father Gurchard that the AMERICA he knew was a wonderful place. But that has all changed', he said. !Now they are a nation of blood-thirsty murderers'. When the Father remonstrated saying, 'Surely you, an intelligent man, cannot believe that, he was told that the

Jap papers had proof of the atrocities we had committed. In stands with wall the time they were here they saw only one Jap who expressed himself differently. That was a Flight Surgeon who had

studied in AMERICA and GERMANY. He told the priests that Japs would lose the war. I know American production, and I know Japanese production, he said sadly. This man was very kind to the missionaries and used to spend hours visiting with them. He had contempt for the military. He was transferred several weeks before our occupation."

(HQ, AAF, SWPA, D of I Intelligence Summary, Serial No. 170 and there have pp 23, 24, 25, 26) to the grand rules out relations

(2) PW JA FUJIYA, Hatsusaburo stated that:

"His reason for not surrendering earlier was that "our higher officer said that if you are captured you will be killed. That is why we believed that we would be killed if captured". Asked if treatment given him by American forces accorded with these warnings, FW replied "Contrary to our expectations, we have been treated so kindly that we are very grateful. We believed that we would be killed I am deeply impressed by the treatment which I received from the soldiers who brought me here. (PW was given tobacco and food).... I have the feeling I would like to work for them." (NORPAC Interrogation Report, Serial S-103, pp 1,2).

(3) FW JA 145044 stated that:

"While training at TONKAN troops were told by It. BABA of 51 Division that if they were taken prisoner they would either be shot or bayoneted to death by the enemy.

Jap troops were told that PsW were either ill-treated or shot, but this he now knew was not true for he had been very well treated."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 42, pp 9, 10).

(4) IN JA 145571 stated that:

"On arriving at SALAMAUA men were told by NCOs that Australian grenade to be used for self-destruction if necessary." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Sorial No. 269, p.7).

(9) (5) PW JA 145599 stated that:

bus board "PW listened with intense interest while details of the execution of the Australian Flight-Lieutenant were told him.

At first he said he had nothing to say and that under his circumstances he could make no comment. He later adopted the attitude that it was one of the concomitants of war and pro-ceeded to apologise for the atrocity. Japs were told that they would be killed if taken prisoner and went into service expecting to die. War meant killing and one could not be

4. b. (5) tender hearted or mericful.

While he knew no details of situation it was possible commander of unit might have felt that, in retreat, prisoners would be dangerous and a drag on retiring unit, owing to battle line changing hourly and infiltration a common occurrence.

PW gave impression that he as attempting to justify this atrocity without actually being able to wholeheartedly approve.

PW stated that all Japs would not have done as this unit leader did and they should not be judged by his action. As a human being he naturally disapproved of cold-blooded killing of people, yet as a Jap, in time of war he could see a situation arising where it might be necessary.

esta de Britado 008 Possibly the only thing one could say on hearing about such an event was that in war time killing of people became almost a daily necessity and something that should be expected as part of war. For example, Japs were shocked when they read in magazines and heard broadcasts that Allies had killed certain pris-oners of war in the SOLOMONS.

blood was often approved. Nowadays the creed of the SAMURAI had been outgrown but there were some Japanese military officers becoment who used it as a basis for their military conduct. The block for

Throughout the interview PW's attitude was consistent. He maintained that Japs could do no wrong, and that there was a wide difference between Jap and foreign minds. Former was incapable of being understood by latter. He did not know exact reason for atrocity referred to, but being a Jap, he was certain it was a good one."

Le CATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 293, pp 16, 17).

(6) PW JA 145278 stated that:

Πr.

When FW was captured he thought he was going to be shot. Even after he had been given water and tinned fruit he still thought he was going to be killed, because he could not think of PsW being treated any other way." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 249, p. 5).

(7) Certain PsW have cited their previous experience with Chinese methods of warfare as background for the belief that Allied units kill all PsW. Pertinent references are as follows:

(a) PW JA ITO, Shigeru stated that: 2114)

- 93 -

"He thinks the reason all Japanese soldiers fear they will be killed when captured is because his unit served in CHINA and there the Chinese always tortured and killed their prisoners. He says the officers definitely do not tell their men that they will be killed on capture. do not tell their men that they will be knited on capture When he was at RABAUL, there was a whaling ship there on which thore were a large number of prisoners, which he thinks came from GUADALCANAL." (SOPAC Interrogation Report, Serial No. 0547, p 24).

Adressed only

(*1)etc:-

dasi bize

(THE DIALON OF NO. 10 (00 MIL OF COMPLETED) 4. b. (7) (b) PW JA 145640 stated that:

"All Chinese PsW were not executed; some were put to "All Chinese PsW were not executed; some were put to work. Chinese, he said, were very cruel to Jap PsW. Sometimes they executed them or tortured them by sher syst I cutting off ears or even hands.

> He did not think that JAPAN treated PsW very well but could give no details of ill-treatment."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 349, p 8). a the second strange with the second strange to the second strange with the second strange strange strange stra

c. Other Aspects of Japanese Opinion of Allied Treatment of PsW:

(1) ATIS Document No. 1434, diary dated 13 Nov 441 - 7 Dec 42, belonging to SATO, Chiroshi (*1) of 47 Field A/A Battalion, contains the following entry:

"6 Jan 12 - The American PsW are happily doing work for us. They are loading coal from MITO MARU in the rain. Upon ob-Being Japanese we feed them and make them work. If we were becauting greater PSW of the Americans, I wonder how they would treat us. They would probably use us like dogs or horses.

"10 Jan '42 - Upon awakening, saw that the ARGENTINE MARU was in port. About 1430, the ARGENTINE MARU left port. PsW were being taken to JAPAN.

lan americal se moving about at the warehouse.

"8 Feb 142 - Every day, the number of Chinese prisoners, who are loading coal on our ships, is increasing. However, there are more white prisoners. When the second

"16 Feb '42 - Lately, haven't seen any enemy planes. engineers are just playing around every day fishing. The engineers are just playing around every day fishing. The PsW were surprised when told that SINGAPORE had fallen and they shock their heads when told that airplanes were going to bomb JAVA and AUSTRALIA. From what the PsW said, the northern part of AUSTRALIA is rather cold (T.N: sic). All the soldiers in the BISMARCK Islands were Australians the few real Englishmen were officers. They (T.N: obviously refers to the Australians) are about twice the size of Japanese soldiers. Just big bodies with small hearts." (ATIS Current Translations No. 74, p 33).

(2) ATTS Document No. 4815, diary dated 14 Dec '42 - 10 Jan '43, belonging to KUNTHARA, Shigeto (*2) of 80 Infantry Regiment, contains the following entry:

"On 6 Jan, Company Commander SAWAMURA told as follows:

It is said that American and British armies are to knock out our country, garrison troops in JAPAN's main cities, and punish our army and navy". Just to hear that made me grind my teeth in anger. I am now going to the front I am overwhelmed with joy at this honor (T.N: Lit "One 'man alone cannot be happy enough for the happiness conveyed by this honor"). I am resolved to sink my teeth

c. (2) into the American and British armies. I do not have the 4. slightest intention of returning home any more. I have made up my mind. In closing I have a request to make to my father and elder brother. When I am dead, give my regards to that young KOREAN's father KAIDA, and please bury me beside my mother as on the sketch below." face that I to - (ATIS Bulletin No. 446, p 3).

5. OPINION OF JAPANESE PSW REGARDING JAPANESE "ATROCITIES:"

Japanese PsW when questioned about the execution of Allied PsW have made the following statements.

a. PW JA 145562 stated that:

"PW was shown a copy of the "Blood Carnival". He read it very carefully and commented that he was astonished and had never experienced - such a thing. Thought all PsW were sent back to Headquarters for questioning.

的 计正式分离公式 机有效

Such atrocities were not committed by Jap Army but by "Young Officers" who had control of a unit in forward areas. These officers committ-ed such atrocities on their own initiative. Thought Army Headquarters did not permit such crucity, and that it tried to treat PsW in accordance with International Law.

Heard of an Allied airman (thought Lt) shot down over RABAUL, who parachuted to earth. Thought he would be taken to Headquarters and questioned but felt sure he would not be subjected to any such atrocquestioned out tert sure ----ities as stated in above document.

When in MANCHURIA had heard of a Chinese PW who gave himself up to Army who was employed in fatigue duties. It was later discovered that he was a high ranking Chinese Officer acting as a spy. When Army discovered this, without hesitation he was taken out and beheaded, but was not tortured."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 304, pp 2, 3).

b. FW JA 145565 stated that:

"PW denied all knowledge of "Blood Carnivals", stating he had never participated or witnessed such spectacles. He had heard that Chinese had been decapitated under instructions of officers in order to test courage of men. Ordinary soldiers, however, were incapable of beheading a person, which required a man versed in sword play. Had never heard of such acts in NEW GUINEA. While not denying that atrocities might have been committed, stated this would be the act of an individual, certainly not one authorized by higher command." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 318, p 14).

c. FW JA 145286 stated that:

 $\sim 10^{-1}$

د. ولي من مع المراجعة مراجع المراجعة المراجعة المراجعة

"He had heard of atrocities in HONGKONG campaign and said that they had been committed by small rough elements within the Army. Army regulations definitely forbade acts of this type and were being strictly enforced."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 236, p 7).

d. PW JA 145584 stated that:

"He had never heard of any actual cases of PsW being treated harsh-ly or executed, nor had he heard of the execution of missionaries,

- 95 - 42 -

5. d. though he thought that if they offered resistance or were considored spies they would be killed.

Ho did not believe that airmen would be executed or treated differently from other service personnel. There were definite orders against killing PsW. If there was no possibility of evacuating them to the rear, as at SALAMAUA or other besieged places, they would probably be killed rather than be allowed to rejoin their own forces."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 283, pp 7, 14).

e. PW JA URATA, Akira stated that:

"PW stated Allied PsW were generally well-treated when in Japanese hands after they had reached the rear. In the fighting zone, however, they were sometimes killed, usually by shooting, if they misbehaved or tried to escape, or if the unit had no facilities for caring for them or sending them to the rear. He believed that they mostly reached the rear, safely, where they would be interrogated. In CHINA, many of the PsW were beheaded by the young officers because of the cruel treatment dealt out by the Chinese to the Jap PsW.

PW had seen one blonde headed American PW on a stretcher in the vicinity of NABOI on or about 15th December."

(SOPAC Interrogation Report, Serial No. 0410, No. 191, p 7).

6. JAPANESE TREATMENT OF ALLIED PSW:

The following section is derived in major part from the testimony of PsW examined at ATIS, SWPA. Validity: of answers should be assessed accordingly.

ingly. A fo said not edd odspipni sonnorston gravalle ar

a. Treatment of Allied PsW by Japanese Interrogators:

The following information is available in regard to the treatment of PsW by Japanese Interrogators.

(1) PW JA 145661 stated that:

"Of 8 Allied Air Force Prisoners, PW had seen only 1st Lt. PW described him as well built, weight about 62 Kilograms, height about 5' 8". Hair was reddish-brown; eyes were blue. He was carrying a musette bag which contained a safety razor, soap and some clothing His pistol had been taken away. PW thought that there were about 010 X 10 pound notes in his wallet.

During interrogation, Interrogating Officer sat on rough bench facing prisoner; Interpreter stood to one side, prisoner sat on ground.

Prisoner freely answered questions about his service record and stated that he was a college graduate. He further stated that he had been an airplane pilot in civil life; that he had been drafted into Army in Aug - Sep 142 and that he was commissioned later.

When prisoner was asked questions of military nature he refused to answer at first, stating that under the rules of International Law he was not required to do so. Whereupon I.O. shouted that there was no such thing as International Law and that prisoner had to answer questions. (PW thought

INFORMATION REPORT NO. 10 (CONTINUED)

Aller Belgert

표준이 아들 방문을 가지?

Alessan Sector

6. a. (1) that, because he was an officer, he was not threatened). Prisoner then answered all questions.

> Prisoner stated that there were 16 airstrips at PORT MORESBY. He specified the number of planes at PORT MORESEY and route flown from there when on last mission.

> While prisoner was being examined, other prisoners were kept in dugout, about 30 metres distant." (ATIS Interrogation of PW JA 145661 on 12th Feb 44, pp 1, 2).

(2) ATIS Document No. 175, diary of Second Lieutenant HIRANO of TSUKAMOTO Regiment, dated Jul - Oct '42, contains the following entry:

"10 Sep 122 - Sup Pvt DOI and five others captured Lt-Col. K "10 Sep .42 - Sup IVE box una stand of the prisoners stubbornly and four others. Though questioned, the prisoners stubbornly refused to speak. Tied them securely for a night and decided to send them to the Battalion Commander tomorrow morning." (ATIS Current Translations No. 17, p 6).

(3) PW JA 145476 stated that:

"He went on a sight-seeing trip from CANTON to HONGKONG in Jan 142 and there he saw British PsW being interrogated. He stated that they were well treated and were not threatened in any way if they refused to talk." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 170, p 12).

b. Location of PW Camps: (1) Outside Japanese Empire:

The following references indicate the location of Allied PsW outside of the Japanese Empire.

(a) PW JA 145499 stated that: tar épocate (, 191

"From replacement personnel from JAPAN, he heard that PW Carps had been constructed at the following places:

المي وما يورد المراجع	and the second
SAIGON.	Biggest outside of JAPAN. Daily routine was:
그는 것을 다른 귀엽을 다섯 수가 잘 한 것을 위해야 한 것을 것 같아. 것을 것 같아.	: 2011년 1월 19일 - 1월 19일 - 1월 19일 - 1일 - 19일 - 19일 - 19일 - 19 - 19일 - 19g - 1 - 19일 - 19g - 19
0630	Reveille
	Heveille Breakfast
	Japanese language lecture (attendance voluntary)
1000-1130	Work
1200	Lunch
7/00 7/00	Evercise or work
The second se	- 전 <u>국는 방법에 대한 것</u> 같다. 대한 전에 비해 관계하는 것은 것이 가지 않는 것이 있는 것이 있는 것이다. 것이 있는 것이 없다. 것이 있는 것이 있다. 것이 있는 것이 없다. 것이 있는 것이 있는 것이 있는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없다. 것이 없는 것이 없다. 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 있 않이 없다. 것이 없는 것이 없다. 것이 없는 것이 없다. 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없다. 것이 없는 것이 없다. 것이 없는 것이 없다. 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 있 것이 없는 것이 없 않이 없다. 것이 없 않은 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없다. 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없는 것이 없다. 것이 없는 것이 없다. 것이 않이 않은 것이 없 않이
1900-	
	Druner (* 1999) is sint affect
MANDALAY	
RANGOON	(in suburb known as INSEN)
	Large transit camp
REATTE A	Reported to be very large
MANILA MOULMEIN	수도 가지 상품은 것을 해도 물건을 가지 않는 것이 있는 것이 있는 것이 없다.
TONGU	
OUT ANTIOR	
OLUSINGUL CANTION	
UANOT	ing ing pangatik di senggan selak sebah ing pangan ing pengan selak selak ing pengan selak selak selak pengan Pang pengan selak selakih di sepan di kacaman Pangan selak selak selak selak selak selak selak selak selak sela Pangan selak se
	and strait and between the second
the state of the second sec	en - 97 - en stand de gels de la set stand de la set

and a third second

1. 10 MT

Į:

ser in the state of the second se

a tel de

- 6. b. (1) (a) SAIGON had been planned as a transit camp, but following sinking of a PW ship en route from there to JAPAN, it had been decided to convert it into a permament camp." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 308, p 19). and the second second
 - (b) PW JA 145644 stated that:

"There were a number of Indian troops apparently PsW, in KOKCPO Area, but he had seen only 5 or 6 of them burning rubbish."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 313, pp 7, 8).

(c) PW JA 145632 stated that:

"Had never seen Allied PSW, but heard that there had been a camp of about 100 in WEWAK. An eye witness had told him that they were better treated than the soldiers and that they had an issue of a bottle of beer each day something the soldiers had not seen since they had left South CHINA."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 306, p 10).

- (d) PW JA 145523 stated that:
- "Only Allied PsW he had seen were at RABAUL at time of emberking on OTGAWA MARII for LAE. when he saw about 30 embarking on OIGAWA MARU for LAE, when he saw about 30 Indian PsW working as stevedores (ATIS Interrogation Report Serial No. 282, p 16).

 - (e) ATIS Document No. 1051, diary belonging to unknown member of SASEBO 5 SHEP, dated 17 Jun - 17 Aug 142, contains the follo ing ontry:

"16 Jul - Unloading goods. On my first walk in RABAUL was impressed by the beauty of the foreigners' resi-dences and the blackness of the natives. Went to a prison camp, saw more than 7 foreigners working for the army, piling baggage." (ATIS Current Translations No. 32, p 32).

(f) FW JA 145044 stated that:

"All PsW taken by the Japanese in the BUNA Area had been sent to SINGAPORE, though he himself had not seen -5 -any Australian or American captives." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 42, p 8).

- (g) ATIS Document No. 1536, diary of TAKAMURA, Jiro of 260 Infantry Regiment, dated 15 Dec '41 - 6 Dec '42, contains the following entries:
- "21 23 Mar '42 Repairing of trucks, wireless and telephone by PsW.

26 Mar 142 - No mosquito nets for PsW. Some of them have Malaria Fever.

22 Jun '42 - PsW sent to JAPAN.

26 Jun 12 - Inspection by Regt. Comdr AMINAKA. It seems all the PsW excepting the officers were sent to SINGAPORE Is. There still remains about 60 28W and SINGAPORE Is. There still ren detainees." (ATIS Bulletin No. 135, p 3).

- 98 -

اس الذي يربي المراجع ا المراجع المراجع

S. S. Samera

 $g_{\rm eff} = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{N} (i - i) = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{N} (i$

restanting for the second s

b. (1) (h) PW JA NIWA, Takeshi stated that:

"PW saw about 1,000 prisoners - English, Dutch, their wives and children in SUMATRA. The soldiers were sep-arated from women and children and officers and men arated from women and children and officers and men were also separated. He knows nothing of their treatment except that they were allowed to do their own cooking of captured goods which were given them." (SOPAC Interrogation Report, Serial No. 01806, p 6).

(i) PW JA 145116 stated that:

"After landing at BELAWAN he had seen about 100 white PsW. They were not working at the time.

He had not seen any PsW in RABAUL and had heard they had been evacuated to JAPAN.

During time he was in NEW GUINEA he had not actually seen any PsW but heard there were some in GIRUWA." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 251, p 5).

(j) ATIS Document No. 1042, notebook and diary belonging to First Lieutenant WADA of 21 IMB, contains the following entry: 11000

"Make a report on the condition of PsW at JARAMU (French INDO-CHINA)." (ATIS Current Translations No. 46, p 12).

(k) PW JA 145074 stated that:

"PW had seen some American PsW in MANILA. They were not working but were kept behind barbed wire enclosures. They seemed happy and contented. They were living in houses and wore the same clothes as when captured. They had their own kitchen and several accompanied by a guard were allowed out to buy food. He also heard that there were Australian PsW in RABAUL. Japanese troops often complained that the Australian PsW received much better treatment than the Japanese soldiers. He had never seen white PsW doing coolie work." never seen white PsW doing coolie work." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 87, p 5).

(2) Within Japanese Empire:

The following references establish the transportation of PsW to JAPAN or their location within the Empire.

(a) Office Reference Book, dated 1 May 142, containing list of naval and army units and depots, gives the following list of Military Internment Camps. It is not certain that these serve the function of PW camps.

ASAHIGAWA Military Internment Camp HOKKAIDO, ASAHIGAWA

YOTO " " " KYOTO-FU, RYUZAN KYOTO " TAIHOKU " " " TAIHOKU, SHOINGAI SENDAI " " " SENDAI, KAWAUCHI OHASHI, Road, within SENDAI Div HQ - 99 - -

THE ORBITLY ON DOUDINGLY				an substanting the matrix of the second s
	NAGOYA Military	Tnternment	Camn	NAGOYA, West Dist, South
				SOTOBORI-MACHI, within MAGOYA Div HQ Sec
	HIROSHIMA "	TT.		HIROSHIMA, MOTO-MACHI,
	n har search a tha an t- Martin Charles an t- Martin Charles an t-			within HIROSHIMA Div HQ Sec
	KUMAMOTO "	11 2014 2014 2014 2014 2014 2014 2014 2014	n ¹¹ 1	KUMAMOTO, MOTOMARU-MACHI, within KUMAMOTO Div HQ Sec
		n syn de generatien 19 aander 11 - Staar 19 aander 12 - Staar 19 aander 12 aander 19 aander 19		HIROSAKI, TOM T TA-MACHI, within KUMAMOTO Div HQ Sec
	KANAZAWA "	and the second		KANAZAWA, OTE-MACHI, West MACHI, within KANAZAWA Div HQ Sec
and a state of the				HIMEJI, HOM-MACHI, within the premises of HIMEJI Div HQ
	ZENTSUJI			KAGAWA Pref, CHUODO-GUN, ZENTSUJI-MACHI, within the premises of ZENTSUJI Div HQ
	UTSUNOMIYA "	andra Ulinia (m. 1974) 1976 - Angelan Status 1976 - Angelan Status		TOCHIGI Pref, KAWACHI-GUN KUNIMOTO Village, within the premises of UTSUNOMIYA Div HQ
	КУОТО н	of the second		KYOTO, FUSHIMI Dist, with- in the premises of KYOTO Div HQ
	KURUME " (SOPAC Translati			KURUME 1968, Item 806, pp 32, 33)
(b) P	W JA 145499 state	d that:	n n National States	
				JAPAN, PW heard reports at following localities:
 PDA generative statements PAC for the product of the pr	ZENTSUJI, KAGAWA-KEN. Largest in JAPAN Proper. TOYOOKA, HYOGO-KEN KOBE, HYOGO-KEN. Buildings had been erected on site			
l Bud antigarda ing kanal San San San San San San San Litar Sangar San San San San	of KOBE Lawn Tennis Club's courts, immediately North of the Recreat- ion Ground. PsW were quartered there temporarily, on arrival from abroad, pending transfer to one of the permanent camps.			
	HAMAMATSU, AICHI YONAGA, TOTTORI- SHINGU, WAKAYAMA YURA, AWAJI ISla KOCHI, KOCHI-KEN MATSUMOTO, NAGAN OSAKA, OSAKA-FU	KEN. One -KEN nd O-KEN	of the	e larger camps
•	- 100	х ¹ —	···· •	

- 100 -

6. b. (2) (b) In KOREA, camps had been in existence at SEISHIN and KEIJO. (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 308, p 19). 108 M VI (c) PW JA 145278 stated that: PsW pass his barrack for internment camp in RABAUL township. Early in March while he and other horse leaders were loading about 30 unfit horses on an unidentified ship returning to JAPAN, he saw Australian PSW being sent there were sent to JAPAN at that time but could not tell how many there were or whether all of them went on one ship. (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 249, pp 5, 6). (d) PW JA 145153 stated that: "On PW's trip with urns of the deceased, his ship, the TAMEJIMA MARU, called at MANILA and took on 17 American Americans were embarked at MANILA on the LIMA MARU in Sep '42 and landed at TAKAO." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 78, p 9). HERITAMAN (box1(e) FWgJA 145064 stated that: The and confined within a perimeter of about 2¹/₂ miles. They and confined within a perimeter of about 2¹/₂ miles. They worked voluntarily and were occasionally taken out in parties of about 300 under 5 guards to visit a shrine or park. He was told that they were all Americans from PHILIPPINE Islands. Saw no Australians. He had noticed about 600 INDIANS in RABAUL employed on transport duties." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 286, p 3). (f) PW JA 145523 stated that: (1900) 1000 (19) "Only HW camp in JAPAN was in ZENTSUJI. They were paid for their work, and at liberty to go about as they wished. Their treatment was very good. While at PORT MORESBY, he had seen a Japanese newspaper clipping, stating that PsW were being treated well, but wished to be sent home." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 282, p 16). Serie Perrit Strategie (g) PW JA 145045 stated that: "Japanese newspapers which he had read at RABAUL had stated that many PsW were being well cared for at ZENTSUJI, and he believed the same was the case with those at RABAUL. those at RABAUL Those at ZENTSUJI were Psw from MALAYA and the PHILIPPINE Islands. He had seen Australian PsW loading and unloading at the wharves in RABAUL. He has read that at ZENTSUJI they were put to work clearing tracts of land."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 35, pp 2, 6). - 101 -

1-02-0644

b. (h) PW JA SATO, Soichiro stated that: 6. (2)

> "PW saw about 50 white prisoners used as laborers at a factory in YOKOHAMA. He does not know where these men were captured and does not know their exact nationality. They were all ages and appeared quite content with their life. They wore green colored clothes issued to them by the government and ate food cooked by the government employees. He does not know where they were housed. He saw only a few guards escorting them out.

> PW has also heard of internment camps at ZENTSUJI and in CHIBA, but he has never been there.

> At a later interrogation PW gave the following additional information: The white prisoners that he saw in YOKOHAMA were used at a specially built factory of wood, one storey, about 50 yards square and surrounded by a wire fence. PW walked by the factory once and saw only 3 or 4 prisoners but he had heard that there were 50 of them working there. He does not know what the factory manufactures, but believes that they make machinery of some sort. The factory is close to TOKYO and near the shore."

> (SOPAC Interrogation Report, Serial No. 02003, pp 9, 13, 14).

(i) ATIS Document No. 665, file of news broadcasts issued by SOUTH SEAS Expeditionary Force 13-14 Dec '41, contains the following statement:

> "Japanese Army authorities in SHANGHAI interviewed American and other foreign press representatives. They stated that camps would not be specially set up for the internment of British and American subjects, but that individuals who did refuse to comply with our Army orders would, of course, be detained. It was also the policy of the Department of Justice in JAPAN, as far as the law allowed, not to set up internment camps for American and British nationals, but to recognize their freedom of movement."

(ATIS Current Translations No. 62, p 7).

(j) PW JA 145584 stated that:

"Even after war had been declared many Allied nationals were at liberty in JAPAN, although they were strictly forbidden to enter areas of military importance." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 283, p 14).

c. Treatment of Allied PsW:

The following section sets forth available evidence on various aspects of Japanese treatment of PsW.

- (1) General Aspects:
 - (a) Interrogation Report of PITOI, Hendrik Daniel, an escapee from Japanese prison camps in NEI and SWPA, contains the following statements:

"PITOI, a MANADONESE rifleman of the Royal Netherlands Indies Army, was a member of a reinforcement detachment 6. c. (1) (a)

at LONBANG, near BANDOENG, which surrendered to the Japanese at the latter place on or about 9 Mar 142. He was interned till 8 Sep 142, and then placed in a labor detachment of 200 MANADONESE chosen from the PsW. With six others he was attached to a Japanese company, with which he sailed on a transport from TANJONG PRIOK on 16 Sep, landed about three weeks later at a place he Ve ment as Security Dithought in or near NEW GUINEA (TABAR ?), whonce the company was taken on a destroyer and landed a week later on a large island, apparently GUADALCANAL. There the MANADONESE were used to carry equipment for the Japanese for about two weeks. PITOI then managed to esis here it leaves, made his way to the American forces, who took him to the rear, interrogated him, and sent him to NEW

ZEALAND on a transport and interned him in a camp there. -activities anticilies Finally he was taken to WELLINGTON, interrogated by a at the of call of Wr. Van der Plas, and soon after set free and transthe ported to MELBOURNE, where he arrived about 20 Dec '42.

JAVANESE, who tended to be submissive, were treated with comparative leniency, as "INDONESIANS". AMBONESE and MANADONESE were considered not "INDONESIANS": the former were billeted with the British prisoners in another camp, and 2000 of the latter with 300 DUTCH in PITOI's camp (Depot-Battalion). Most of the DUTCH (a rumoured 4000) remains a camp by themselves (Camp TJIMAHI Battalion). were an a camp by themselves (Camp TJIMAHI Battalion). MANADONESE were at first forbidden to speak DUTCH, or to the DUTCH; when they persisted, in spite of beatings, they were considered DUTCH and treated the same. SOUTH SAIS Auged Historicky Foren i the Det (41, contained

No distinctions of rank were permitted among the prisoners, in relations with each other, in assignment of fatigue duties, or in insignia. The latter, with ribbons and decorations, were all stripped from uni-

The Japanese language was required to be used with the Japanese, and misunderstanding commands resulted in beatings. A printed form to teach Japanese commands was distributed. For every Japanese soldier who visited the barracks prisoners had to stand at attention and salute in the Japanese manner. Fatigue duties were not excessive; idleness was rather the problem, as no provision was made for recreation; there was nothing to smoke nor to read. Religious services were permitted the Christians.

Alexandre and the second and be was reput thin rice soup for breakfast; a cup of . (as a construction of vegetables ("sajeer") for lunch, and a cup of rice and a piece of meat "about two square inches" for dinner. The quality was very bad. Prisoners got very weak and emaciated, and PITOI knew of three men who editowing anet inc. webie there is a refining **both** about a link of the second of the

There was no medical attention provided by the Japanese. Medical officers of the MEI army held sick ¢all, with only such drugs and medicines as the prisoners them-selves had and wore able to keep hidden from the Japanese: Chief ailments were stomach disorders and weakness from hunger. their, gates light

nenter al la section de la company de la Reference de la company de

 $\{g_i\}_{i=1}^{n-1}$

ે તે

6. c. (1) (a)

, stog 70

Clothing consisted of what the prisoners had themselves, or what the Japanese issued from DUTCH army stores. None at all was issued from about the middle of March till PITOI left in September. Prisoners were in rags, with their shoes worn through. They had to wash their own clothing, without soap, nor was any soap provided for washing themselves.

They slept on the "ground (brick)", the majority without mattresses, some without blankets. Nearly all had mosquito nets.

On one occasion, all Dutch officers had to sleep on bare stones for a week without roof or sheet. Beating for failure to understand commands and giving incorrect salutes have been mentioned. Another punishment was to undress prisoners completely and expose them to the sun, with their hands tied, through the day. An extension of this was to require them to stand at attention for 12 hours, under the supervision of sentries with fixed bayonets. If they collapsed from exhaustion, they were beaten and kicked to make them get up again.

Lt-Col-S. DeWaal, former Commanding Officer of TARAKAN, appointed general representative of the prisoners, was beaten up when, according to Japanese sentries, he marched beside a column of prisoners who, presumably against the rules, marched outside the camp for provisions.

In March, while a fatigue party was passing along a public road, some of the wives of prisoners secretly handed their husbands a parcel of clothes and exchanged a few words. (Prisoners had been entirely cut off from any contact with the outside.)

The men concerned, two Europeans and one Eurasian, in the back yard of the depot-battalion, "were completely undressed and were tied to the barbed wire fence at 0930 with their hands behind their backs. They were then slowly butchered by Japanese soldiers through stabbing with bayonets only in the abdomen. The Eurasian lived Jongest and was finally finished off with a gunshot.

The prisoners had to watch this scene, the officers posted in line, and the soldiers parading past the scene. In orders to distinguish the Eurasian they had thrown a green military cloak over him. The victims were still hanging down by their shackled hands during the afternoon, when at 1600 hours natives came with a dust lorry and carried the corpses away like dirt, to an unknown destination.

All that is known about the victims is that all three of them were rather young married men.

One left a wife and a control One left a wife and one child. One left a wife (just married). It should be noted that prisoners were permitted, in escorted groups, to purchase supplementary food on the outside, but this privilege was worth little, as their supply of cash soon ran out, and no money was issued

na da da la conseguração de la Conseguração da conseguração Conferencia da conservação

- 104 -

500 (C.)

6. c. (1) (a)

n († Stranst †

1.8

~ 이 것들로

(b)

if the second

S. 14.

÷.

The 200 MANADOMESE selected were told that they would be employed in repair Works, such as on bridge repairs, cleaning streets, etc. and would be paid for it. They were issued new Dutch uniforms. PITOI was taken with 100 of them to CHERIBON where they were locked up for a week under strong Japanese guard, and then taken to TANDJEENG PRIOK, where they embarked in a convoy of 3 transports, escorted by three destroyers.

On the transport the Japanese put three men where the Dutch would put one. Sleeping space was one meter high, with men sleeping shoulder to shoulder, having to reach their positions by creeping. There was only one bath for the troops in three weeks, though the officers bathed regularly. Men wiped their faces with tea water. Small pieces of ice were sometimes distributed. Nearly all the Japanese were filthy, with an "aching, itching infection" on face, body and limbs. The ship was covered with dust from the kapok life jackets, which made the atmosphere unbearable. These were the conditions for the troops. It is not stated that they were worse for the MANADONESE.

When they began marching through the jungle, the MANADON-ESE were given loads - three heavy cases of the Medical Service with red crosses on them, on which were two rope handles. They weighed about 135 pounds, and were really two-man loads, but they were expected to carry them as one-man loads. The packs of the carriers were carried by the reserve carriers, who relieved the case-carriers every half hour.

In the beginning the MANADONESE marched in front, but gradually they dropped behind and sometimes collapsed. They were literally considered pack animals and were kicked and beaten when they could not go any further. The march was continued for a week until..... a resting place was reached.

PITOI thought treatment of Japanese by Americans and New Zealanders much too lenient - that it was "absolutely impossible....to draw any comparison between the treatment of prisoners by Japanese and by New Zealanders." (ADV LHQ, File No. G/15522/Int of 20 Jan '43).

The testimony of French missionaries present in the GILBERTS throughout the Japanese occupation is embodied in the following report:

"Insight into Japanese treatment of prisoners, natives and each other, is given in this interview with several French missionaries, obtained a few hours after our forces occupied MAKIN, by a Seventh Air Force Intelligence Officer:

There in the compound of a native village, with his naked flock of all ages scampering about him, was seated the Bishop of all the GILBERTS - Monsigneur Octavo Terraine. With him were his 4 fellow missionaries, all of the Mission of the Sacred Heart, a French Catholic Society. These priests have spent their lives here among the GILBERTESE. When the war broke out they were living apart, one at ABEMANA, another at MAKIN, and the

- 105 -

6.

c. (1) (b) Bishop at TARAWA. They were brought to TARAWA when the Japanese occupied the GILBERTS, and were placed in confinement - apart from the other white men rounded up. ' Later they were brought to MAKIN, where they remained through Carlson's raid, the Jap reoccupation, and finally our retaking of the island. This much we knew before we sat down to converse with them; but as the afternoon unfolded there came forth, in a mixture of French and English, stories and reminiscences of those months of living in proximity to the Japanese:

> Their hearts were heavy for the suffering they had seen; but their anger swelled as they told of the murder of 22 white men held prisoners on TARAWA. It was, 15 Oct '42. Adjacent to their quarters was a stockade in which 22 Australian, New Zealand, and British prisoners were confined. They were mostly civil servants, teachers and radiomen caught on the various GILBERT Islands at the time of the occupation. On this particular day, sudden-ly appeared four planes overhead and also a ship or submarine was seen off the coast. In the excitement, one prisoner escaped from the stockade, ran to the shore and started signalling to the planes, thinking them friendly. He was quickly shot on the spot. Monsigneur Terraine covered his eyes; what followed was more than he could bear to talk about. Father Viallon looked at us and passed his finger cross his throat and said, "Mais oui, toutes les vingt-deux" - yes, all the 21 other prisoners were murdered in cold blood in reprisal. The natives told them of the butchering that ensued. They were tied to coconut trees and left there for a day or two, then the troops were turned loose on them. Why the priests were not included in the massacre, the Jap Naval Commander explained later: "You are missionaries, and you are French, and to treat you well is good propaganda." And so a week later they were moved to MAKIN, where they were given proper liberty although still kept under surveillance.

> What of Carlson's raiders? Father Gurchard said, "We did not see them. We were on the west end of BUTARITARI at UKIANGONG and were warned by the Jap to stay away. After the raid, there were nine Marines left here. We were told by the natives that two of them were Catholic and wanted to see us, so we saw them and told them they had better try to get to MARAKI where there was less likeli. hood of the Japs finding them. But they got only as far as the end of the island, when the Japanese came back. They heard that the Marines were there and they sent the local Jap Merchant, KANZAKI, to offer them treatment as prisoners of war. Their position being hopeless they had to accept. The Japs kept their word and Father Viallon said he learned through a Jap paper that the prisoners had arrived at PONAPE."

(HQ, AAF, SWPA, D of I Intelligence Summary, Serial No. 170, pp 23-26).

(c) ATIS Document No. 1536, diary of TAKAMURA, Jiro, member of unidentified signal unit, entries dated 15 Dec '41-6 Dec 142, contains the following entries, made at RABAUL:

"27 Jan - Enemy air attacks every night. (at RABAUL). Repaired captured power plant and lights are finally working. Electricity is generated by diesel engines and

6. c. (1) (c) the entire island is serviced through this one power plant.

In the evening about 100 PsW were brought over on trucks. Do not know very much about the situation at the front but there seems to be quite a battle.

21 Mar - Borrowed a PW to help repair Ford truck along with a wireless technician (head of the RABAUL wireless station) and five mechanics.

22 Mar - Borrowed FW again to repair truck and wireless set. I was surprised at his intricate knowledge of these things, and at his mechanical ability. Received first letter from JAPAN.

23 Mar - There is an exceedingly able telephone mechanic among the PsW. It is interesting to watch him repair one damaged phone after another.

Mechanics and wireless men among the PsW are all excellent. They work hard with little rest. I felt sorry for them. They probably do not get much to eat in the PW stockade. At least while they are here I do all I can for them, and they appreciate it and work harder. They stay till about 1600 hrs, eat and then go back. They put the food that is left over into empty cans and take it back to their comrades. That feeling of brotherly love is the same everywhere. Tears welled up in my eyes.

I go around to see how the work is getting along. It is pretty much of a strain for me because of my weak leg, • but when I think of the PsW I forget my leg. Probably this sort of work will be beneficial to me if I do it for a while.

26 Mar - The pain in my leg has eased a bit, and towards evening, I was able to walk. The PsW fixed trucks, radios and telephones. There are no mosquito nets in the PW stockade, and there are a number of malaria patients. There is no medicine, they are given only aspirin tablets.

27 Mar - PsW as usual came to do repair work. Only one passenger car left to repair. Learned through radio that the SHIMONOSEKI-MOJI tunnel has been opened to traffic.

28 Mar - Wrote home. Things must be changed in JAPAN.

PsW have been repairing radio for a wock and it began to work.

30 Mar - We are getting short of tobacco. Cigarettes vere cut down from 10 to 5 a day, and then from 5 to 3.

From tomorrow, the PsW on repair work are to be relieved by another group. The PsW did not want to be relieved, and I felt sorry for them so I sont MOCHIZUKI to the stockade to see what could be done. It would be too had if they had to work on road construction.

I suppose they do not want to leave because they can get vegetables and food to their hearts' content here.

and the second second

٠,

 $\mathcal{L}_{n} \neq \mathcal{A}$

 $\sim 10^{-1}$

in a c

6. c. (1) (c) - 31 Mar - The navy has established a field post office interfaces a second timeRABAUL. Second for the processing the second secon İ.

Today I again watched the prisoners repair radios and telephones. If it were not for the PsW, I would be bored.

29 Apr - All PsW in hands of the Navy. This may be the last time we can borrow PsW. We cleared up all the work, after supper in the evening we drank a toast with beer given to us by the No. 6 Company and parted. They repaired 5 cars, more than 20 telephones and about 10 radios. It is a wonder that only 6 men could do so much work in little over a month's time. This is not all. Spiritually, we have gained a lot from them. They never left a job unless it was completed.

> 12 May - The PsW have been returned to supervision by the ermy. Borrowed the same PsW and had a good time talking with them.

16 May - Had a lot of fun with the PsW all day long. They are just like one of us. There is no food left to requisition and there is nothing good to eat nowadays.

17 May - Commemoration of CORAL See Battle today, so there is no work. The PsW rest also.

1 Jun - Chinese PsW were used only as labourers but in this war they (white people) are employed for their scientific knowledge.

What did we learn and what impressions did we get from the Australian PSW whom we used each day? Did we not consider as something new the knowledge which they considered as only a common every day experience?

22 Jun - Regimental inspection by Regimental Commander. Seems all military PsW with the exception of officers, were sent to HAINAN Island. There are at present about 60 PsW and prisoners. and the

9 Jul - Navy men say that the ship with the PSW which headed for MAINAN Island was sunk by an enemy submarine on the way. Probably all of the PsW have been killed. Their compartment was locked, so none could have been saved. الها المتحد أراجان

19 Jul - NISHIMORI brought some natives along. 20 natives given by the Gendarmerie Unit escaped yesterday so he brought more natives. All of the natives were told that they would be used in cultivating farms at RABAUL, but when they realized that they were being boarded on to ships, they gathered into groups here and there and began to talk, a few escaping. One of NISHIMORI's 'natives ran away."

(ATIS Current Translations No. 77, pp 4 - 21).

(d) An escapee from HONGKONG made the following statements:

"Prisoners in HONGKONG were allocated to three camps one for officer of all services, one for other ranks, and one for interned civilians or enemy aliens.

6. c. (1) (d)

ې به ولولې د اولې

(*1)etc:-

(1)岩田

(g)

12.1

and a star

.

At the end of 1942, most service personnel captured by the Japanese at HONGKONG were still held there. Captured Allied troops were put to work repairing damage, filling in bomb craters and doing other general work. Officers and many other personnel in possession of information of tactical importance were sent to JAPAN. A great number of these were aboard the "LISBON MARU" when she was sunk.

Stories already told of the cruelty of the Japanese to native and white prisoners are reported to understate the facts. It was a common occurrence for Chinese for slight misdemeanours, to be bayoneted in the streets, taken to the nearest wharf, bayonetted again and pushed into the water."

(AUSTRALIA Station Intelligence Service, Serial No. 59, pp 133, 134).

(e) PW JA 145584 stated that:

"In RABAUL he had seen several Indian PsW passing in trucks. Thought they were working somewhere in vicinity. Thought other PsW had been sent to ZENTSUJI.

In **JAPAN**, PsW were given work to which they were accustoned before capture. Had never heard of any actual cases of PsW being treated harshly or having been executed, nor had he heard of execution of missionaries, though he thought that if they offered resistance or were considered spies they would be killed.

> Whenever enemy personnel were captured they were immediately evacuated to rear area." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 283, p 14).

(f) ATIS Document No. 1467, diary dated 29 Nov '40 - 6 Nov '42, belonging to IWATA (*1) of unknown unit, contains the following entry:

"20 Apr - At one place in the village, there are British PsW. We have these British at our beck and call". (ATIS Current Translations No. 61, p 22).

ATIS Document No. 4287, notebook dated 1942 belonging to HATA, Gosaku (*2) a MAIZURU Naval Conscript, states that:

"The expressions on the faces of all the British PsW looked as though they were licked, and they showed definitely defeated and dismal looks." (ATIS Bulletin No. 425, p 4).

(h) PW JA 145409 stated that:

- 109 -

"PW had read the rescript of the Emperor MEIJI regarding the humane treatment of eneny soldiers and native people and believed that the army was following the instructions as laid down therein. In his opinion a rescript issued by the Emperor would, as a matter of course, be followed to the letter. He had seen about 300 Australian prisoners in RABAUL but they were not

(2) 羽田五作

6. c. (1) (h)

working. PU thought they were treated well except that. they were made to eat Japanese food as the Japanese Army could not make special arrangements to furnish them their own kind of food. Rumour stated that all PSW were sent to JAPAN and there allowed to work if so wished. They were paid a daily wage if they worked." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 125, pp 12, 13).

(i) PW JA 145484 stated that:

"He thought that the MEIJI Rescript was being followed. Had seen PsW at RABAUL, being used as labourers to unload ships. They were well fod, receiving twice the food ration that ordinary Jap soldiers received. (Thought ration was about 500 grammes a day). PsW appearod to be happy and were working hard.

He said that on 20 Jan this year "BOEINGS" had bombed hospital at MALAGUNA, killing a number of patients and some PSW who were guartored nearby." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 191, pp 8, 10)

(j) PW JA 145449 stated that:

"PW had read the MEIJI Roscript and believed that generally speaking the commands therein were being obeyed. It should be remembered that in actual war men sometimos did things that they would not do in normal times. Natives were being well treated and as equals and he did not think that PsW were being used for coolie labour. At a sawmill at KOKOPO he had seen about a dozen foreign prisoners working with the Japs. They were not in a compound and seemed to move about freely and be on the best of terms with the Japs. He thought that these PsW were some of the old residents who were captured when RABAUL was occupied.

In a magazire he had seen a photo taken at ZENTSUJI PW Camp in JAPAN. PSW all appeared very happy. They were allowed 45 SEN per day with which they were able to purchase milk etc. from the canteen provided." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 168, p.9).

(k) PW JA 100035 stated that:

"The Rescript of Emperor MEIJI regarding the humane treatment of the enemy was being followed. It was definitely so at KOEPANG where PsW were not even kept in an enclosure. Natives at RABAUL did not like the JAPANESE but he put this down to propaganda of the part of the Allied Nations. He had never seen white men made to do coolie work."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 180, p 11).

(1) PW JA 145039 stated that:

"About 400 American PsW were taken at GUAM. They were all American troops. After landing PW and some others were put on guard duty over 200 American PsW for three or four days. These American PsW were well treated and given eigercttes and foreign food taken from local shops. They seemed cheerful enough, and became very friendly.

(1) (1)

All Branch Street

¥⊿;t

6. c.

From a distance, while at RABAUL, PW saw about 30 to 40 PsW. They seemed to be well treated. Wounded PsW wore all in the hospital.

PW had not seen any of our PsW at work in RABAUL but he had heard from others that some of our PsW had been employed in coolie work.

PW had nover heard of Allied prisoners being killed." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 56, p 9).

(m) PN JA 145435 stated that:

"PN saw a few prisoners near his camp in RABAUL. They had their own quarters and were not penned in a barbed wire fence but at liberty to go around within bounds. They were allowed to bathe in sea, fish and generally amuse themselves and were looking very well. No work was given them."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 218, p 6).

(n) PW JA 145286 stated that:

"Claimed that there were approximately 17,000 Allied PsW in JAVA. He had seen many of them and stated that they seemed to be well treated and were given ample food and tobacco. He said they worked in shifts as Japs were not able to use them in such large numbers."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 236, pp 5, 7).

(o) FN JA 145376 stated that:

"He believed that all Allied PsW were well cared for, and that they received regular rations of food. They got tobacco twice a week. They were kept in barracks, not locked in cells. Then asked about present whereabouts of Allied PsW he replied that he thought they had been taken to JAPAN."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 264, p 6).

(p) PW JA 145503 stated that:

"He did not see any captured Allied PSW, but stated he had heard that they were to be treated as humanely as possible. He saw Indian PSW doing labour at RABAUL." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 217, p 13).

(q) PW JA 145533 stated that:

"Only instance in which PW had heard of Allied PsW was while in KOKODA Area. Understood they were treated humanely. They were given rations from their own supplies, which they still had at the time. Did not know whether Australians or Americans, but understood they had been sent back towards GIRUWA." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 216, p 7).

(r) ATIS Document No. 1331, file of orders of 15 Independent Engineer Regiment, issued at SINGAPORE, contains the following order dated 6 May '42.

- 111 -

6. c. (1) (r) "The gifts issued today will be distributed to individuals after the ceremony tomorrow (T.N: Purification ceremony of the site for the Memorial Tower to the war dead) and will on no account be distributed today. Gifts for Prisoners of War will be distributed at the place of the ceremony if possible, and the distribution will be made during their rest period during the ceremony." (ATIS Enemy Publications No. 9, pp 11, 12).

(2) Work Performed by Allied Psv:

The following references set forth available information on the type of work being performed by Allied PsW.

(a) ATIS Document No. 6999, copy of "Navy Comfort Magazine" dated 1 Oct 142, contains the following section:

> "Sketch entitled "The Tragedy and Comedy of PsW" showing Dutch PsW eating papayas. Translation of text below the sketch is as follows:

"The Dutch who used to have INDONIESIA at its beck and call, now, having become PsW, conversely are watched over by INDONESIAN police while they sweep the streets. Some wear sleeveless shirts, others are barelegged. They have indeed lost face. War produces tragedy and comedy." (ATIS Bulletin No. 545, p 3).

(b) ATTS Document No. 1331, file of orders of 15 Independent Engineer Regiment, issued at SINGAPORE, contains the following order dated 2 May '42:

> "The regiment is to be provided with 6,000 additional Prisoners of War and will construct an automobile road in the jungle area on the heights behind the SHONAN JINJA (SHONAN SHRINE).

> 2nd Lieutenant HAGINO will take charge of the prisoners of war held by all Companies, receive approximately 6,000 more, allot prisoners equally among companies, and arrange quarters for them.

> Each company will receive PsW at the PW supervision office under the command of 2nd Lieutenant HAGINO. The centreline of the road will be based on 1st Lieutenant TADA's examination report and will be given separately. He will take charge of the area and begin the work of cutting down trees.

A section of the road will be completed as shown in the attached sketch. (ATIS Enemy Publication No. 9, p 11).

(c) ATIS Document No. 4796, 60 Area Operation Order No. 96, dated 6 Feb 143 at RABAUL, contains the following statements:

"Based upon 60 Area Operation Order C No. 96, the No. 31 Field Road Unit, prisoners and coolies will come under the command of 51 Division.

- 112 -

an an the second se

n gan tê serê sar teş Gerî dere giraşê der

6. c. (2) (c) The 51 Division Commander will assemble the above units under his command and, based upon MO Operation Order Λ No. 95 will form them into a Labor Unit and reconstruct the motor vehicle road between KOKOPO and TORYU.

The newly attached units and personnel will be obtained by transfer from No. 64 Line of Communication District Commander to the present place."

(ATIS Bulletin No. 443, p 11).

(d) PW JA 145116 stated that:

"While allowed ashore at SINGAPORE for one day he had seen more than 1000 white PsW. They were employed in loading stones onto trucks, which were driven by white men. He knew nothing as to their condition but thought they were well treated.

After landing at BELAWAN, he had seen about 100 white PsW. They were not working at the time. He could supply no further information."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 251, p 5).

(e) PW JA 145476 stated that: "British PsW at HONGKONG "British PsW at HONGKONG were doing work of a coolie nature such as breaking stones etc, but they were receiving pay for it at rate of 2nd Class Private of Jap Army, with half-pay for rest periods. He thought they appeared to be very happy, which was so different from a Japanese soldier when taken prisoner. He had seen 10 trucks full of PsW which had passed him in KOKOPO, while on their way from RABAUL to do work thought to be unloading of supplies, etc. He thought there were about 1,000 men, but he stated that they were not proper white men, and while not natives, he did not think they could be Australian troops, even although they wore Australian uniforms and shorts."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 170, pp 12, 13).

(f) ATIS Document No. 1331, file of orders of 15 Independent Engineer Regiment, issued at SINGAPORE, contains the following Garrison Bulletin dated 25 Apr 1 42:

"Each Unit will look for scrap iron around its camp and work places and collect it in a manner similar to last year when scrap iron was collected in TAMSUI (T.N: FORMOSA). Use a part of the PsW for this purpose and designate someone to take charge. Collect them in one place and leave the name of the unit." (ATIS Enemy Publications No. 9, p 10).

(g) PW JA 145330 stated that:

"PW had never seen any PsW in this area but had heard that some had been taken by SOUTH SEAS Detached Force. In SAIGON he saw quite a number of British PsW loading trucks and unloading steamers. They were in excellent physical condition and he heard that they were given "foreign' food. Some of them had learned a little Japanese as they could ask Jap troops for cigarettes." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 211, p 9).

- 113 -

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (CONTINUED) (CARDING OF , OF FITTO, DE FOTTALION Z

6. c. (2) (h) PW JA 145538 stated that: Derret Part The 2119년 - 211일 - 211 - 211일 - 211

"FW saw white PsW working on the docks at SINGAPORE, SAIGON and PALEMBANG and they all seemed to be in good spirits and had plenty of cigarettes."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 174, p 4).

(i) PW JA 145531 stated that:

essionin in risper "In RABAUL PW saw about 50 Indian PsW as they embarked on they were not surrounded by barbed wire entanglements, but were quartered together with Jap troops. Some of the Indians had turbans and others wore forage caps. All

Wore boots. W had not seen or heard of white PsW at RABAUL, but had How that there were white PsW at ZENTSUJIN. ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 189, p 16).

(a) ANA Documents of the second that is second and (a) (a) and the second secon CORDER for Contains (

"In RABAUL PW saw about 40 white men doing coolie work. 30 of them were working in an ice-plant and the rest were dock-labourers engaged in loading trucks at the time he saw them. His section leader told him that they were civilians brought for the purpose from HONGKONG." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 117, p 6).

> (k) PW JA 145644 stated that:

15

**

72

Sec. De.

in the second

na ai itori men

STRAM AND

"Had never seen any white PsW although heard that there were some in RABAUL working at ice plant and electric power plant. He had seen a newsreel taken at a large camp at ZENTSUJI. PsW in picture seemed very happy and healthy and were shown enjoying various sports." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 313, p 7).

(1) PW JA 145457 stated that:

"He knew of some five or six hundred PsW at RABAUL. Said they were doing light work such as farming and seemed glad to be doing something. They would not be employed concas coolies to handle supplies. He did not know if they were ultimately to be shipped to JAPAN." (ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 180, p 8).

di AB

(m) ATIS Document No. 1331, file of orders of 15 Independent Engineers Regiment, issued at SINGAPORE, contains the following Bulletin dated 12 May 142:

> "For repairing bicycles, each company will supply 5 prisoners having experience in bicycle repairs to the materiel department from 13 May until further notice.

The materiel department will be responsible for providing quarters and rations for these repair men." (ATIS Enemy Publications No. 9, p 13).

2000

 $\mathbb{U}_{\mathbb{C}^{n}}$

c. (2) (n) PW JA 145363 stated that: 6.

"He had not seen white men doing coolie work and believed humane treatment is being accorded all Allied Psw. In Oct 1/2 he saw Australian PsW driving cars and trucks on the outskirts of RABAUL taking Jap soldiers on excursions into the hills, and asserted that these drivers were extremely good. Other Australian PsW had been held up as example to Jap repair men for the skillful manner and neat workmanship exhibited in the repair of wireless

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 120, p 6).

(3) Rations Provided Allied PsW: ale menorene inner

Available information on rations allowed Allied PsW is set forth below. It is not contended that these examples represent standard Japanese practice, but they do provide valuable evidence of treatment accorded PsW in MALAYA during the period directly following the fall of SINGAPORE.

(a) ATIS Document No. 1342, file dated Apr '42 containing vouchers for rations of PsW omployed on construction of SHONAN JINJA (T.N: SINGAPORE SHINTO Shrine) and CHUREITO (T.N: Memorial Tower for Japanese War Dead) contains the following sections:

In charge: TADA (T.N: Personal seal) Requisition Slip Issued: 12 Apr '42. No. 7

Articles Polished rice Wheat flour Substance of the set of the Edible oil Codete VENENI 100 IT (. 1)

Salu Cigarettes Toilet paper Frozen meat Remarks: 10 day's rations for 1,800 prisoners 12,000 prisoners 142 NAKAIDE (T.N: Personal seal)

terment of the production and a state of the most state (a) ingl. cers Replands, tassed at Sangary, on with the (Continued on following page)

ante se sinter dire dies, approximation autor à supplie à supplie de la supplie de la supplie de la supplie de Trais se serve de vient de vient de la supplie de la sup Trais se serve de vient de vient de la supplie de supplie de la supplie de la supplie de la supplie de la supplie

- Alexandre and and and alexandre decoding and to be alexand and alexandre and the decoding (An an St. . St. and Land to a tion when the the (A).

- 115 -

INFORMATION BULLETIN	NO. 10 (Continued)
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
6. c. (3) (a) $(\underline{2})$	Voucher No. 8
	In charge: NAKAMURA (T.N. Personal seal) No. 8 Requisition Slip Issued: 12 Apr '42
	<u>Articles</u>
	Polished rice5,200 kilogsWheat flour382.500 "Tinned vegetables64.800 "Preserved milk118.800 "Sugar150Tea45
	Edible oil 30 Salt 50 Cigarettes 8,000 Cigarettes Toilet paper 50 rolls
	Remarks: 10 days! rations for 800 prisoners (T.N. Personal seal)
(<u>3</u>)	Voucher No. 9
	In charge: TAKATA, Michio (T.N. Personal seal) No. 9 Requisition Slip Issued: 12 Apr '42
	Articles
	Polished rice14,900 kilogsWheat flour1,147.500 "Tinned vegetables186.300 "Preserved milk356.400 "Sugar500 "Tea150 "Edible oil120 "Salt100 "Cigarettes150 rolls
	Remarks: 10 days' rations Goods received: for 2,300 prisoners 12 Apr '42 SEAL OF HARA
	TADASHI (T.N. Personal seal) IS Bulletin No. 111, p. 1)
(b) ATI iss Eng fil ing	S Document No. 1307, file or receipts for rations ued to PsW at SELANGOR belonging to 15 Independent ineer Regiment, dated Apr '42 (Probably part of same e as ATIS Document No. 1342 above) contains the follow- information. The chart reproduced below is typical the file of 39 similar charts.
a de la companya de A companya de la comp A companya de la comp	
	- 116 -

6. c. (3) (b)

PW Provision From 14th Total of and Forage To 23rd For 4,900 men STATEMENT of ITEMS each Coy

						······································	n College and the company of the state of the company of the state of
Articles	l Person l Day Fixed Am!t	10 Day Grand Total Personnel	10 Day Per- iod Gross Weight	Conténts of lf Pkge	No. of Pkges	No. Pkges delivered	Summary
Polished rice	500g	000و 49	24500,000	100.0 K	нуо 245 •0	нүо 245 .0	•
Additional food	150g		7350,000	11	нто 73 - 5	нұо 73 . 0	
Total	650g		31850,000		НУО 318.5	HYO 318.0	
Wheat, flour	50g		2450,000	22 . 5 K	HYO 108.8	HYO 108.0	
Canned vegetables	3 10g	и Н 11-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-	490,000	10.8 K	KORI 45.3	KORI 48.0	l ea 225g l KORI 48 ea
Milk	15g	Î U	735,000	10,8 K	KORI 68.0	KORI 69.0	l ea 225g 1 KORI 48 ea
Sugar	20g	ii.	980,000	100.0 K	НҮО 9.8	HYO LO.O	
Tea	5g		245,000	25.0 K	KORI 9.8	KORI 10.0	
Table oil	5g	11	245,000	30.0 K	KORI 8.l	KORI 8.0	
Table salt	5g	n .	245,000	100.0 K	HYO 2.4	нуо 2.5	
Tobacco	l c igarette	२ -	49,000	25,000 cigarette	S	49,000 cigarettes	
Toilet paper			11	an a		KORI 3.0	
Frozen meats	40g	14,700	588,000	58°0′ K	KORI 10.1	KORI 10.0	

(T.N. . HYO - bag, bale or sack) KORI - bale, pack, package or box)

(E.N. The apparently irregular punctuation of figures is an exact copy of the original. It is based on Japanese system of counting by ten-thousands.)

(ATIS Enemy Publication No. 9, p. 26)

1. S. I

- 117 . - 200

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued)	
6. c. (3) (b) <u>Comment</u> : For purposes of comparison the charts have been compiled showing in se	
the Japanese standard issue of rations	per man per day
in SWPA as set forth by 20 Division Ope 193-C, and comparable figures derived f	
and (b) above. It will be noticed that	ration scale for
PsW is substantially inferior both in c tive value to the Japanese C Ration, th	
cases where transportation of supplies cult. Data for Japanese standard ratio	
derived from ATIS Information Bulletin	No. 6 where fuller
details may be found.	
	1211年1月1日) 1月1日日(日本1月1日) 1月1日日(日本1月1日)
$(12\pi)^{1}$ (2.1) $(12\pi)^{1}$ $(2\pi)^{1}$ $(2\pi)^{1}$ $(2\pi)^{1}$ $(2\pi)^{1}$	
	a in the second seco Second second
이 이 가장 가장 해외에 가장 사람이 있는 것 것 같은 것이 있다. 가장 가지 않는 것 같은 것 같	
(Continued on following mage)	
(Continued on following page)	
and the second for the second character and a	
an an an ann an Arranna ann an Arrainn an Arr An Arrainn an Arrainn a	
	Coocdatt
· 그는 것 같은 것 같	
and a specific strate of the set of the set of the strategy of the strategy of the set of the set of the set of All set of the set of th	
and in production of a statements of the faller of the back of the statements, we don't an arrival for a statement of the statement of the statement and the back of the statement of the statement of t	
- 1181	
•••··· T/T 21'•••-	

6. c. (3) Comments:, ASA 20 Division Operation Order No. 193-C. Supplementary Sheet No. 1

	Chart of Fixed Amount of Individual Ration							
	List of Artiales		(a) Quanti ty	Wt/Principal	Fixed (b) Quantity	Base		Gro ss Base Wt
Staple	Rice polished	1. 814. 241. (13	870 g	10.120 T	780 g	9.073 I	660 g	7.682 T
	Meat canned Fish (dried)	One	150 "	2.403 "	100 "	1.603 "	75 1	1,201 "
uffs	salted	of	(60) "	1.000 "	(40) "	(0.666) "	(30) "	(0 . 500) II
Foodstuffs	fresh	these	(210) "	2.100 "	(140) "	(1.400) "	(100) "	(1.000) "
	Dried foo d vegetables	One	60 "	0.799 1	40 11	0.533 "	30 "	0.399 "
diar	dried	of these	(60) "	(0.799) "	(40) "	(0.533) "	(30) "	(0.399) "
Subsidiary	fresh	unese	(300) "	(3,000) 11	(200) "	(2.000) "	(150) "	(1.500) "
ũ	Pickles		30 "	0.533 "	30 "	0.533 "	30 "	0.533 "
	MISO (bean) (paste)	One of	75 "	1.150 "	75 11	1.150 "	75 "	1.150 "
ials	MISO powdered	these	(30) "	(0.460) "	(30) "	(0.460) "	(30) "	(0.460) "
Materials	Soy sauce		0.08 lit	(1.200) "	0.085 lit.	1.200 "	0.08 lit	1.200 "
 	Soy sauce powdered	One ा these	(30) g	(0.460) "	(30) g	(0.460) "	(30) g	(0.460) "
Flavouring	Sugar		20 "	0.218 "	20 11	0.218 "	20 "	0.218 "
F1.	Salt, table		40.0	0.598 "	40 ¹¹	0.598 "	40 "	0.598 "
	Vitamin food		45 "	0.072 "	45 "	0.480 !!	45 "	0.072 "
	Tea		3 "	0.053 "				
S S	Tobacco	p) ber wk 40	0.680 "	per wk 40	0.68 1	per wk 40	0.680 "
Articles	Sweets		"2" 120	g 1.910 "	1 2 1 608	1 g 0.959	1 2 1 60g	s 0.959 "
Ar H	SAKE		er mo 0.4 it		per mo 0.2 lit	2.575	per mo 0,1 lit	1.287 "

- (a) Fixed quantity (a) will be used when transportation is adequate.
 Fixed quantity (b), when transportation is difficult.
 Fixed quantity (c), when transportation is very difficult.
- (b) The application of these fixed quantities will always conform to the Army Orders.
- (c) These fixed quantities will vary somewhat according to the transportation facilities and the condition of local commodities.

.

r - sourie an ar prive to bar directoria ar - the sources

a tha ann an a

and a second s Second

6. c. (3) <u>Comment</u>: Ration Scale for Allied PsW according to Sections but has controls that (a) and (b) above: A control only (2) (b) (3) , a characteristic only (2)

		ran an to to see		
List of Articles	man per da sources:	y accord-		
		Section (a) (<u>2</u>)		Section (b)
Polished	650 g	650 g	647 g	500 g
Additional food		n a tangé ana si ang sina sina		150 g
Wheat flour	50 g	47.8 g	49.8 g	50 g
Canned veg- etables	7.6 g	8.1 g	8.1 g	10 g
Milk	15 g	14.8 g	15.4 g	15 g
Sugar	19 g	18.7 g	21.7 g	20 g
Tea	5.8 g	5.6 g	6.5 g	5 g
Table Oil	5 g	3.7 g	5.1 g	5 g
Salt	5.5 g	6.2 g	4 . 3 g	5 g
Cigarettes	1	in d <mark>in</mark> addition Alexandria	1	1
Frozen meat	11.2 g			40 g

• •

n di santa si

(c) ATIS Document No. 4654, notebook, owner and unit unknown, dated 25 Oct, year unknown, contains the following entry:

"At KABANATSUAN PsW are underfed and suffering from lack of vitamins.

Figures given - 1,000 men." (ATIS Bulletin No. 436, p. 5)

(4) Medical Care of Allied PsW:

(a) PW JA 145370 stated that:

"PW saw about 800 Australian PsW in RABAUL. They "PW saw about 800 Australian rsw in mabaul. in were all healthy and had their own medical unit served with medicines from the Japanese hospital. Any cases that required surgical treatment were taken to the Military Hospital. They do not do any work, except sometimes to get timber from the hills."

(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 122, p. 9)

(b) PW JA MIYAGAWA, Shingo stated that: an (pusture) (sur egal (utag sur pusta putto sur sur sur sur

"The PW was questioned in reference to the treatment of wounded in the battle of HONGKONG. Japan-ese casualties were few but the English wounded

 $= \frac{120}{120} =$

HEARD AND AND AND AND AND AND AND AND AND AN	and he control of the second se
San billeria	6 (1) <u>Convint</u> : Author Survey Strate With Million (1)
	(b) were numerous. These English wounded received the
	same treatment as their own men and captured English
	medical officers were permitted to work in Japanese
A MATCH AND AND A STATE MARKING AND	hospitals to assist in treating the wounded."
to grandazio	(SOPAC Interrogation Report, Serial No. 0547, p. 3)
()	
(5)	Pay of Allied PsW:
	(a) ATIS Document No. 7098, file of instructions issued by
a series and strangeneric procession and the series of the	(a) ATIS Document No. 7098, Ille of Instructions issued by
	War Department, dated 26 Jan 19 Nov '42, contains the following entry:
1월 11일 - 영상 양성동국가 [] 일 전 11일 - 영상 양성동국가 []	LOTTOMTING OTIOLA.
	Bay for civil PsW will be abolished after 14 Jan '42."
	(ATIS Bulletin No. 554, p. 1)
	이가 있는 것은 사람이 가지 않는 것을 가지 않는 것 같은 것은 것을 가지 않는 것을 하는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 하는 것을 수 있는 것을 하는 것을 하는 것을 하는 것을 하는 것 같은 것은 것을 하는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있
(6)	Special Treatment Accorded Filipino PsW:
	The following references indicate that Filipino PsW have in
	some cases enjoyed a favored status:
	(a) ATIS Document No. 4144, "Great East ASIA Newspapers"
	dated 2 Mar - 9 Aug 143, published by IKEDA Unit (*1),
in an ann an Air Ann an Air. Tair ann an Airtean an Airtean Airtean	contains the following entry:
and the second	"2 Mar. Tuesday. No. 13 Edition. MANILA:
	Release of Filipino PsW up to Nov was 942. It has been
	decided that 2,500 more will be released on the 16th.
بلې تېسىيەر تېرىغىدى بارە خىرىرى خىيەر 1 1 - يىرى 12 - يىرى	These prisoners are burning with enthusiasium in build- ing up a new PHILIPPINE."
	(ATIS Bulletin No. 421, p. 4)
an an an ann an ann ann an an an an an a	and the estimate a straight a straight and the straight and the straight and the straight and the straight as
	(b) PW JA 145153 stated that: (c)
	and get the set of the marked in the second of the set of the second decomposition of the second
	"About 500 PsW, mostly Filipinos, were taken in the
	landing at CAGAYAN. They were treated very leniently
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	that this was done to show Filipinos the magnanimity of
	the Japanese."
	(ATIS Interrogation Report, Serial No. 78, p. 9)
(7)	Japanese Treatment of Subversive Elements in State of SELANGOR:
	The following reference sets forth details of treatment
	accorded allegedly subversive elements in the state of
าร (2.5) - สัญญาโร้มาก (2.5) มีครัว	SELANGOR after Japanese occupation.
or and the second s	(a) ATIS Document No. 1578, file of 41 Infantry Regiment In-
ار . این از با داری بیش کرد این . این از با داری بیش این این این ا	Analytic telligence Reports, contains the following sections:
and the second	and a state was description of the second state
	LA GENERAL SETUATION
a de garrie do-	Cheve Alter State Construction Proceedings and the second states of
	A. Since the hostilities, with the passage of time
	turned, and the resumption of agriculture by the natives is looked upon as indicating the gradual
	return of peace and tranquility. However, Com-
	a munist and malcontent elements masquerading as
이번 전철 것을 다 있는	Balley a law-abiding citizens still continue their activ-
a ser a s	ities, and peace and order have not yet been
	fully restored.
(*1) etc:-	
(000	(1) 池田陇
	- 121 -

6. c. (7) (a) I. A.

- I. A. The state of SELANGOR in particular, which contains KUALA LUMPUR former capital of the FEDERATED MALAY STATES, is an important administrative, economic, industrial and communications centre, and at the same time a stronghold of political thought. It is for the most part under the influence of Chinese expatriates. These Chinese on the surface evince complete loyalty, but in view of their natural propensity it is impossible to tell what they are plotting behind the scenes, and continual vigilance is necessary. Among those active at the present time are:
 - (1) Those considered to be followers of LIU SHEK, head of the KUALA LUMPUR district committee of the Anti-Japanese Communist Party; also the 2nd Independent Battalion of the Anti-Japanese Malayan Communist Party, headed by TU LAI-FU.

(Refer to MATSU Staff "B" No. 20, "Note re Present Situation of Communist Party in the MALACCA State Area.")

- (2) The anti-Japanese organization, "Oversea Chinese Relief Fund Committee." ("Blue Shirt Party.")
- (3) Members of other anti-Japanese Organizations and gangster bands.

These movements having recently changed to open assaults and propaganda, mass arrests were carried out in SELANGOR STATE on 6 Mar at 0800 hrs, in compliance with 41 Infantry Regiment Operational Orders Nos. 16 and 17, as shown in separate sheet. Those under suspicion are being energetically examined.

- B. The Chinese and the working classes, for reasons of racial antipathy, have formed boycott movements against the Indians and Malayans. In remote mountain districts, where garrison detachments and police organizations are inadequate, peace and order have been violated, abandoned weapons, etc. being used to commit pillage and acts of violence. This appears to be a result of the food situation, particularly the rice shortage and faulty distribution. Every effort is now being made to quell these outbursts. In regard to food, the branch of the Military Administration Department is energetically carrying out plans for supply, and the situation is **sat**isfactory.
- C. The Malayans and Indians in general are submissive, and express gratitude for the Imperial Army's protection. There are some, however, who spread insolent and wild rumours, and care must be taken.

- 122 -

 $\label{eq:static_stat$

 $\sum_{i=1}^{n-1} \frac{2^{i}}{i} \sum_{i=1}^{n-1} \frac{1}{i} \sum_{i=1}^{n-1} \frac{$

6. c. (7) (a) II. <u>DISTRICT SITUATION</u>.

A. KUALA LUMPUR District.

1. In the city and surrounding areas, the greater part of the population has returned; nearly all shops are open, theatres and the . like are operating, and women and children walk in the streets without anxiety. It was evident, however, that Communist and other anti-Japanese malcontent elements, bands of assassins, and other malcontents and turbu-lent people had crept in and were carrying on their activities.

On 6 Mar at 0800 hrs, therefore, in accord-ance with 41 Infantry Regiment Operational Order No. 17 previously mentioned, these seditious and malcontent elements were forestalled by mass arrests, oncross, error activities at the roots.

B. LAWAN District: ____

1. Persons involved in plots, superficially law-abiding persons, persons connected with 3 Mar attack on the Garrison Detachment sentries, and potentially riotous or radical elements must be completely exterminated if found in the area.

C. KAJANG District:

1. It is evident that in every district there are a considerable number of unscrupulous Chinese who for their own protection have become executives of peace preservation societies and other similar organizations and bodies hastily set up under the leader-ship of the Japanese Army, but carry on anti-Japanese activities behind the scenes. Par-ticular precautions are necessary for the purification of peace and order, and such malignant and hostile persons are being apprehended quickly and without distinction. (An understanding had been reached between the head of the Branch Military Administra-tion Department of SELANGOR State and the Commander of the Garrison Detachment). are a considerable number of unscrupulous

(Continued on following page)

- 123 -

6. c. (7) (a)

Chart s	howing Sta	résult të of Sl	s of ge ELANGOF	eneral R, 6 Ma	round- ar.	up in	4. 予約1000年代の日本の目的 した。この1000年代の日本の目的 行われていた後期の代表の目的についた。
	41 i	5 A.	5 P	5 T	S	Total	Persons Punished (*a)
Persons who actually opposed Japanese troops.	11		3			14	14
Persons in possession of weapons and sub- versive literature; suspected spies.	6		10	a second and a second	l ^{Possess} vireles set)	S	23
Persons planning to escape.	190		198	77		465	30
Persons suspected of being members of the Communist Party, of volunteer or guerilla forces.	41	27		91		159	12
Persons in possession of loot.	8			 700		8	3
Anti-Japanese, pro- British people in possession of flags with white sun on blue ground, or of anti- Japanese photographs and the like.		222	152		11	418	46
Persons staying at, or having meals at, hotels.	63		20			83	25
Teachers	2				3	5	5
Persons confirmed as being hostile, even if members of peace preservation societies			3			3036 3 30367	3
Holders of receipts for monetary contribu- tions	28			10		38	2
Other suspects	285	63	114	102	3	567	84 (including 5 gangsters)
Total	667	312	500	316	18	1,813	237
Personnel out on investigation	Col YAZAWA & 74,1 men	Col NAKAHIRA & 681 men	Col TAMURA & 295 men	Capt KUBO & 24,7 men	lst Lieut IMAMOTO &	Col YAZAWA & 2047 men	<u>Remarks</u> : 1 woman 4 Indians 3 Malayans 229 Chinese

(*a) etc:-

~

(a) "SHOKEI" means the execution of a sentence, not necessarily the death penalty.
 124 -

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued)
6. c. (7) (a) (Chart cont'd)
Remarks: 1. Suspects taken by 41 Infantry do not include 15 and 30 from LAWAN and KURAN respectively.
2. "Personnel out" includes those from all districts.
3. Persons upon whom punishment was inflicted were those found to be hostile elements as a result of
all types of rigourous questioning and personal identification.
41 Infantry Regiment Intelligence Report No. 3
YAZAWA Force Headquarters 16 Mar 142
I. General Situation.
The recent general round up, having had an appropriate effect upon the civilians has modified the attitude
toward our Imperial forces. But true intent cannot be discerned from questioning. There are those who,
out of terror, are returning to peaceful civilian life, but whose subsequent intentions and motives
are not known, to wit the malcontents who instigated
the incident of the blowing up of the railway near SERENDA on the 14th. These stragglers must be
captured
Table of Results During Period of Clean-up in State of SELANGOR by Western Garrison Detachment
Table of Persens Punished (*a

					and the second states of the	ke-onebo na torente
Distribution	Forces under direct control		Nórthern District			Sun- mary
 Type	-(including District Forces)					
 Punishment carried out on the spot			39	16	55	
Taken away, and punished after ex-	248	3	43	49	343	
amination		(Punish- ment car ried out				
		by Gen- darmes by request)				
Total	- 248	3	82	65	398	i in an

(ATIS Enemy Publications No. 28, pp. 1 - 18)

APPENDIX A. PART I.

(EXHIBIT A)

DOCUMENT NO.	
AUTHOR OR OWNER	: Unknown
UNIT	: Unknown
CAPTURED AT	: SALAMAUA River
	് ക്ഷാംബ്രിയിൽ 20 12ത്തിൽ ഈ പ്രസിത്തിലായിന്നായ സംഭവസം പുറയം പറഞ്ഞാനും പ്രവസത്താണ് പ്രണത്താനായ പ്രസംസംയം പ്രതേഷം അത്താത്തിൽ അതിന്
DATE OF CAPTURE	
RECEIVED ATIS AE	: 1 Oct 143
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	
TRANSLATED BY	: Captain G.W. GREGORY, AUSTRALIAN Army
PHOTOGRAPHED ON	: 5 Mar 144

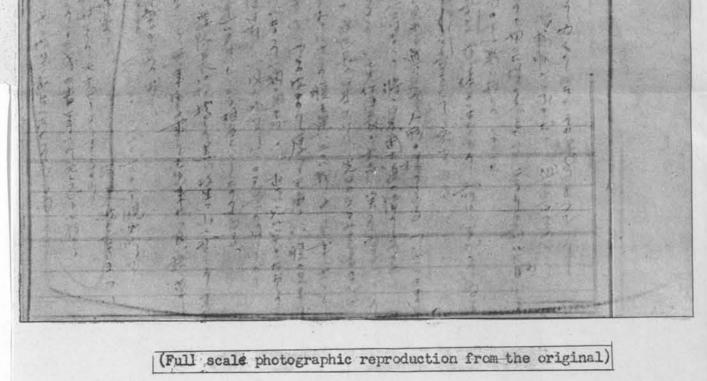
SIDNEY F. MASHEIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- A1---

APPENDIX A. PART I. (EXHIBIT A)

いちダンマ の物語は 14 ゆいとを様ろいたととう がかっかる オビセー るというないろい神法行す ちゃった あっていて見ったり .72/ 3 を本の親愛からまない長何多 いろうしのやいまいて ういうそれなってあるろうと ゆう ひらせい あるよ シンテ A を用るたけ P X 5 ł シーショー えきますり、情いをいっいき 勿 一村町あいい「思たえ 「こんない、エンチレのかろう 又根いていたすのたちまでき 好 手龍の手長を 寺御長 指揮い俗長 うかんのいい いったかい行き te ういうちのい 日本シン Xin いまけ あこそちのい シマステサの えるできたい stu R あっていろしてあ かかりい 2. 気を ろうろ 20 軍 į. 俗 En? うまた and we 北水 西 七村 PS 下で オ 2 a. p 7 13 +7 * 年科 35 安 報 メク 4 127 きろは P ちょう 3 1 31 王行 35 8 事れて *** ガー・コ 22 1 7 画時 森子 2 D いきった 2) 32.17 172 T ait z rs 百日 the road 貂 1 .5 「ちょう 4 22 朝 37 T. ない うず 12 日日も 1 2 4 常 3 ti-17 1.1 3 ビカラシ ろうも 35.00 .4 it 1 貧 もの 裕 1 步 10 10 .7 1 今南 北辺 したの日 しをなげる 西荷 事 ill a トイ P Nº S P ie (すうちゃゆうられ ちろう 3 A.S. 4 あい おち いまい T てわず やわ 有 At the 1 4 No. de ううち 有人のメ シキノ 「思いと来えてい たちんとうちろ 3.4 がと あわっ 30 F -a--1 カー・うちてき いいの小男い 大 TE 4 44 うちちょうと いろのろうち 気 有 1字 新 あろうけ がったいないない 来に 4 1-1944 100 4 こうえれ もいれろう なる イキッシュラ うます T. 5 新之 いいたい Take of んし 3 たち、花 y. ませちろうと 一日ズメイ Ł 南王 羽下れの上の計 うちいかうま 2.2 これできんい The. 下大きのた 107 空間 传 拜 ł カ m 4 1 初 the state オカ 「御幸ない ちちっかろかんも 香 Nº 1 北京 5.57 いきうま 52 35157 37 K ¢ 「日日日日 うま 3 t. 5 * くろう 17 5 いんのかうう 2 × 若 18 st. nth 上で かち 3 通り X 有方。 译 粉 ĩ A 4 ter? ちょ T 23 24 3

5 亮 10 X 35 4 Int 2 to THE ST 利うろう 17 安小 5.1: 1 うわ



.

APPENDIX A. PART II. (EXHIBIT B)

DOCUMENT NO.	* 2/13 * References (* 19. – 20. – 19. – 1
AUTHOR OR OWNER	: SHIN. Shunji, 1st Class Seaman
UNIT	: SASEBO 5 SNLP, 2 Company
CAPTURED AT	: MILNE Bay
DATE OF CAPTURE	
RECEIVED ATIS AE	
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	• A. Nov *22
TRANSLATED BY	: Captain G.W. GREGORY, AUSTRALIAN Arry
PHOTOGRAPHED ON	5 Mar 144

KIMAN Ŋ SIDNEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- A2 -

B H. APPENDIX (EXHIBIT PART

original) the Just good in AN AN Tron おかう別ろいたまでまである 「日日のほどの まで、北御町日の一下約三四日人之二八九四四日の reproduction 一体を、新房日九成と 子茂」を言い、来してして 「おいやいま のとなってもないないのです Hind the A the photographic Martine 1. 3. A. Der Kangt そうれの~~~ A provenue scale 15 語メノデ Here 1 == 22 25 (Full 11 見 3 (学家大大大大 p-H-2 m - Ala

PRMATION BUILFTIN NO. 10 (Continued)

APPENDIX A.

PART III.

(EXHIBIT C)

DOCUMENT NO.	
AUTHOR OR OWNER	
UNIT	: SASEBO 5 SMLP, 2 Company, 1 Platoon
CAPTURED AT	: BUNA Strip Area
DATE OF CAPTURE	
RECEIVED ATIS AE	
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	
TRANSLATED BY	: Captain G.W. CREGORY, AUSTRALIAN Army
PHOTOGRAPHED ON	: <u>5 Mar 1//</u>

SIDNEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

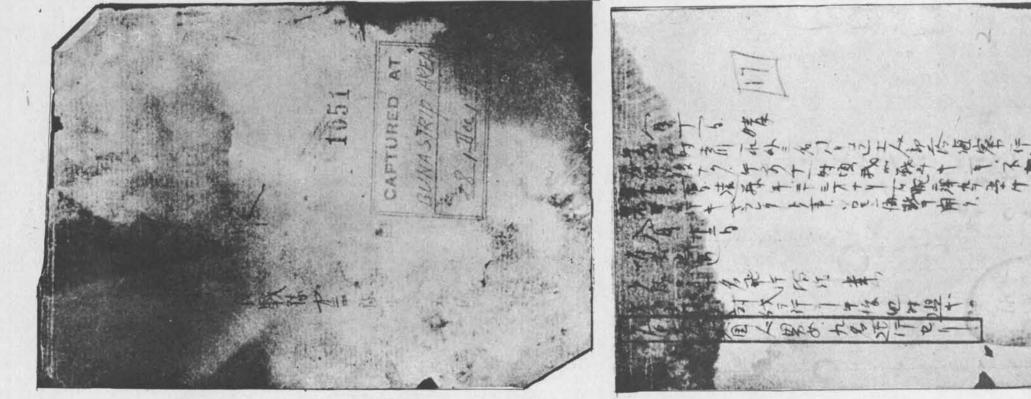
- A3 -

APPENDIX A. PART III ((EXHIBIT C)

ETIN NO. 10 (Cont

TION

8



1. 1.

九ちていはな 1 and pr Tert-4 0 44 "Lan (=+30 ra she 化 单件 t SC (Full an/le J min 「倒する」(日本」は、二日王

APPENDIX A.

PART IV.

(EXHIBIT D)

DOCUMENT NO.

: 1268

.

AUTHOR OR OWNER

UNIT

CAPTURED AT

DATE OF CAPTURE

RECEIVED ATIS AE

RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA

TRANSLATED BY

PHOTOGRAPHED ON

: Unknown Unknown : BUNA Mission : 3 Jan 143 : : 11 Jan 143 : Captain G.W. GREGORY, AUSTRALIAN Army

: 5 Mar 144

- A4 -

SIDNEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

APPENDIX A. PART IV. (EXHIBIT D)

(Full scale photographic reproduction from the original) . E. 5 4500-5 H III Set 14 1. 14 D ... 4 170 南部 5 中村 15 来了来 福祉 Nº ·你是 記 in the way then. 柴川子 (F) G 四日日の - and d-The shoe

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued)

APPENDIX Λ .	
PART	V.

(EXHIBIT E)

DOCUMENT NO.

: 1274

AUTHOR OR OWNER

UNIT

CAPTURED AT

DATE OF CAPTURE

RECEIVED ATIS AE

RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA

TRANSLATED BY

PHOTOGRAPHED ON

: TATEMACHI, Sei : 14 Pioneer Regiment : BUNA Mission : 3 Jan 143 : Captain G.H. GREGORY, AUSTRALIAU Army : 5 Mar : 4.4

SIDNEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

(EXHIBLT E) APPENDIX A. PART V.

(Full scale photographic reproduction from the original Ch 141 173 +1-1245 に来て AF. H = 物 Ita 28 1.10 30 e-st 1 100 11/00 12 Junet -<6 PR. × Ni 1tot 5. 4 A 沙松 マンシ 21 -rish - With + HOLE H the state CR 197 × 1994 2 111 × 43 杨雪 pin \$15m ういよよ 1700 ルイエモド 41-1-14 してのションへのものしまである 甲 西山 12 4 36 * 5 LI+ Hal C (+1 1 えぞて、月六日にりつもと海水のもを行けで EM: 1.00 うちょう の代わびの 苦 FIE R った 177 " the pet ? リにきてき教言でなす 深かいうくでよういここに、 このであってであるとなるとなる ¥ H 生養を施り大渡い そし 长 「人、かよいかい地帯をなっかたろう、なっか大きいこの時にほっかい 5.3810 · Sugar a

APPENDIX A. PART VI. (EXHIBIT F)

DOCUMENT NO.

: 2113

AUTHOR OR OWNER

UNIT

CAPTURED AT

DATE OF CAPTURE

RECEIVED ATIS AE

RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA

TRANSLATED BY

PHOTOGRAPHED ON

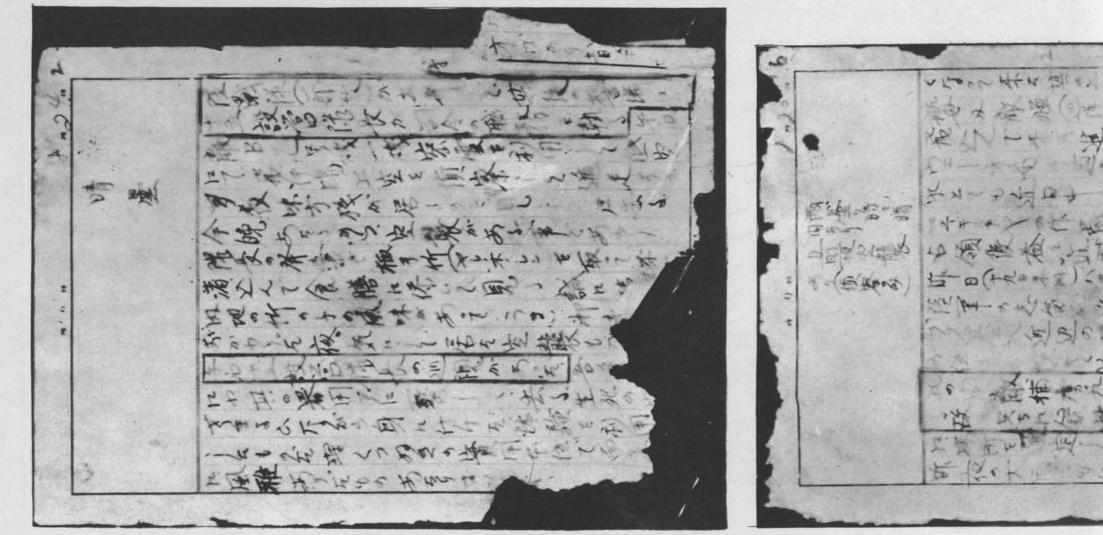
: <u>Unknown</u> : <u>15 Pioneer Regiment</u> : <u>BUNA Area</u> : <u>16 Mar '43</u> : <u>20 Mar '43</u> : <u>22 Mar '43</u> Major J. SHELTON, AUSTRALIAN Army : <u>Captain G.W. GREGORY, AUSTRALIAN Army</u>

: 5 Mar 144

F. MAS SIDNEY Colonkel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- A6 -

APPENDIX A. PART VI. (EXHIBIT F)



INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued)

mark THE . にたなし 8 115 me/ Aller t 福 feel. 200

photographic reproduction from the ori scale (Full

•

APPENDIX A. PART VII.

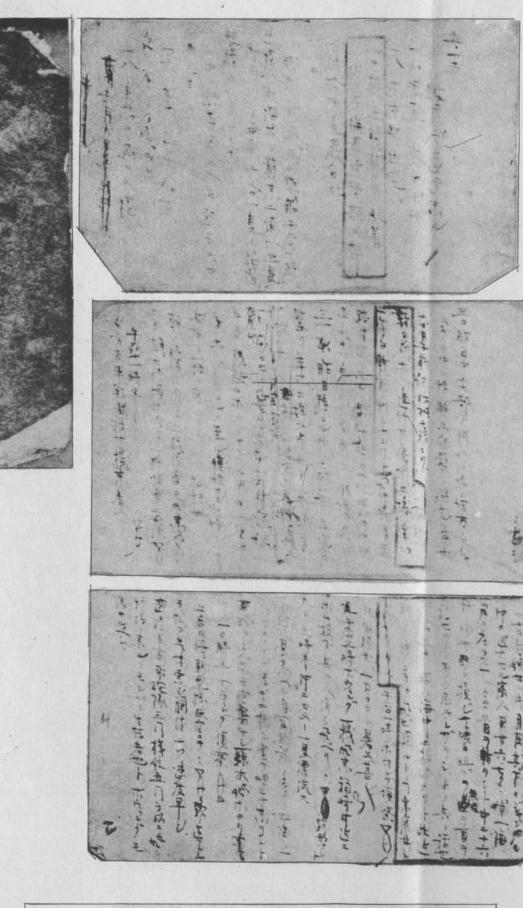
.

(EXHIBIT G)

DOCUMENT NO.	
AUTHOR OR OWNER	: SATO, Toshio (Civilian Translator)
UNIT	: SASEBO 5 SNLP
CAPTURED AT	: WARISOTA
DATE OF CAPTURE	: 16 Nov 142
RECEIVED ATIS AE	
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	
TRANSLATED BY	: Captain G.W. CREGORY, AUSTRALIAN Army
PHOTOGRAPHED ON	и и • <u>5 1197 17.2</u>

罰 SIBNEY F. MASHEIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

APPENDIX A. PART VII. (EXHIBIT G)



(Full scale photographic reproduction from the original)

APPENDIX A. PART VIII (EXHIBIT H)

DOCUMENT NO.

: 712

AUTHOR OR OWNER

UNIT

CAPTURED AT

DATE OF CAPTURE

RECEIVED ATIS AE

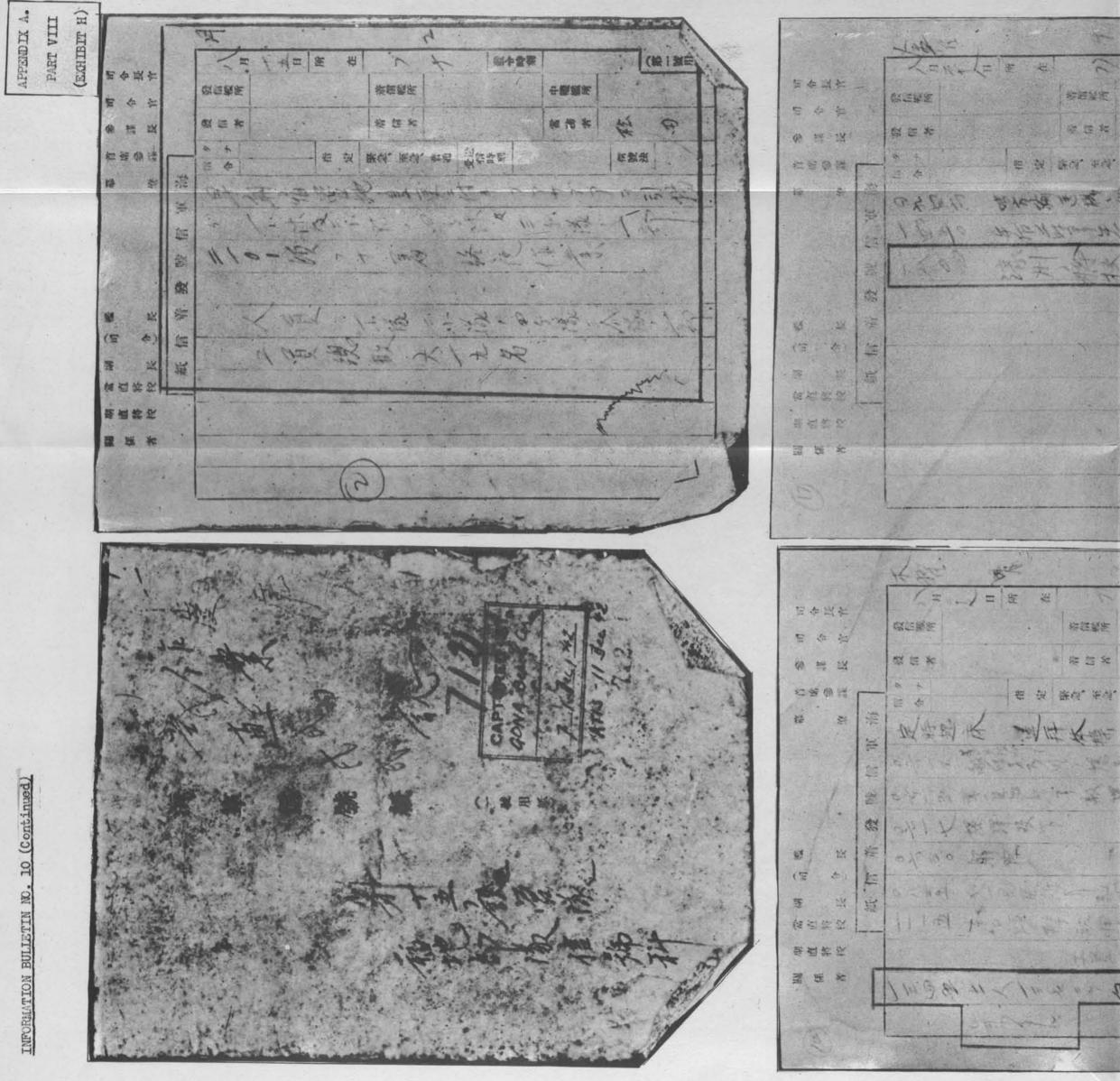
TRANSLATED BY

PHOTOGRAPHED ON

: 15 Pioneer Regiment, FUKUCHI Force, Signal Section . : GONA Beach Area : 7 Dec 142 : 9 Dec 142 (HQ. NGF) RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA : 11 Dec :42 : Captain G.W. GREGORY, AUSTRALIAN Army 5 Mar 44

F. MASHBIR, 9 TP Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- 40 -



. .

(徐二武王編) (1) 一致な時間 **午路教**王 常信者 法接押 作 定 第二章、书志、音山 之保障机 " 机酸法 は言海を 持、からうなや 報話き そにころにのこのないのはない まちなん 湯州一部後一名(和東) 物精 original) the from reproduction photographic 信令皆蒙 (第一號用紙) 日間領圧 scale * 茶 箔 名 當聽者 借 定 緊急、有些、責迫 就保险期 管魏法 (Full gain and there are 報題かそう 法 ~ * The Part -HARTHER IN THE AL 1 14 3 81 11 - 1 to 2 and a los and a los to

APPENDIX A. PART IX.

(HXHIBIT I)

DOCUMENT NO.

CAPTURED AT

DATE OF CAPTURE

RECEIVED ATIS AE

TRANSLATED BY

PHOTOGRAPHED ON

RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA

UNIT

AUTHOR OR OWNER

Unknot	Mn	S MATTER STATES STATES IN A STRATE TO BE	an a	ann a she anna an Madrida an ann an		and the second rate	
	- 100 - 100 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 110 - 1						
Pione	er Unit	augistus and salarangerrat and a major of same	tera estates - Address actives - a sedication	and the second state of the	-	and a state of the	
BUN∆							
PORTON AND A STATE OF A		anggan gokangkang di ang nangkangkan ng man	namen versionen and en orvert frager	allatin (l. versielle, va -siede in	- t madagtind geoly is right	niştir. Aşışı del ar nafişe dişekde	
23 De	c 142			· ·			• •
		ан - нь - н ^{ь -} такота уделарынан аруулар					
27 De	c 142 (H	2, NGF)	1.11.11.11.11.11.11.11.11.11.11.11.11.1	-	6	ector contento finadoran	
30 De	c 142						
hadhadhfalladh tarte in 1934ar	инных на высках тралька тра	nin diri man yang kana diri kana dahar di kana sing	a (a), alastin statula granasinas statuta.	anana ni sakamena katang dan	3 48 1947 A 18 196 (B		
C	in O W (REGORY, A	USTRAT.T/	IN Army	•		•

DNEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator. S

- A9 -

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued) 4.10301地下来方的海门到防不时间的了是见之 最間に川丸マリ (ラエ) シリフ挽を子 @ 17-7-28 28 5、1130、報告にも「「「「「ななえ」、430になど「をかうキルモノンセルシ 大学」の見をアお 600からえよびももり 17-19-2 177224 0455前放出茶,大餐的建程之. 大力量, 能成:阮清:付, 大発的ななセサルチナ大でいうここ 四7、1630友生以30探京》南上陸北京: 镜深空:17 1、8Fi防空墙、小事肉切 家里藏縣區船 3县囊流,2段藏年,揭港融合在称学 連続之儿等方属也り. 1.8ドアが空はちしい業でろう 「アサノノを考えるチョシルリイキッシ +、観焼ッカルフ、敵ないをね雲型モリトノコト 0420 キハルカ「中奇、飛生影好祝い 8、他二部院、7月三7秋、谷金は松思望とう 一网轮骨川到子儿 9. 1915 コリコロロのと「老もい」、禁川の日まうマリンは書こ 17-7-28 第1030空きアルモ被見た バキ(の)ティスン領東不可能+ル局重時 信子をナシ 17-7-2 1855 ブチ茶い丁の白子出茶の のタろの空間アルマを焼けこ 1820 NT 202130 #= 1= 3 m 19 Th 大き行ノバタン、 1-1-11-17 (た) (新市死海) 712 7-28.29,10012 1、の多ののおき、教レベーチン「探える」ス、 17-10-3 ギーシアニアをううう 幻好美的夜雨秋 1275月北 シャンゲル発流 J. 7-7-30 1900版 蘇本部隊回住底 来自揭境。 2. 1930 +"27! 972 是 14 15 机 18 和 16 九 低差之 2. 1、注意の部の村をするり行う. 第四部路(奉朝氏 (後を知りもう) 愛的をない 2000 あん) 位年、対かとんとう行大 たまっナ宇橋はいたのもアク 7、院育和了和風をあえ、うしいが第 2200 7 17-7-31 (発売にんななかな)5いかいコレう 19-10-4 19-11-18(本) 送你死(高) 空望アク (0タノレ) おは焼チン のなる法ラハールの意いとう其後のかり 行力の230工業基金、人方が少の名を一個 しいたけ、デベトナル 1、のゆの南シレキカスの日、大学では、学校シアストレタク、 (アれをブヤを治してゆれま)ろり) マレンオンは少のかもり 下品名 有一部 后一等了文 16% 英金出於梅考·特·高程準備 次ケ大ろ、小西に言いたゆし、西方:親近の 17-8-1 ギルリテ南に向こうれには焼雪土花、熱がもん 2、本部マリアキテ大デナルコレルをカナリトノ豆物アリ、 1900127至何月19月十五 41161932 みうる みし、教授ノ国行 5. 1-42 4. 1 x 0 800 2 3 3 2 2 th 211/2 235の「火ノモアサチがか 中国(のうろし)大希は町ろルトノシ酸マリ、 >ナセリ Si 1750大茶がデ·デーTKE シス と, 就生、合きまつひう酸橙*1 7. 此日第已已和光子受了表,年和日教子目前这之子儿义 1/23/2 朝外文新山 松宠重教 8、2230アき星部アふいキルショリモリるモリ 九堂镜内门子部门 17-11-19 (本), (發表成) (14 新建林金属化作1号 14 林宏川書 17-6-22 17-6-26 小平民候空村家来儿教堂常大工、 大家もうわれたた 14:2 173 (17:3.311.8 /17-6-21-上京新教室をシリイテハル(被雪物及う、夏高家) 310 オ=下土時3かん候京=客風附色は行殿が休 14没 探法部件 141至 17-6-26 えり号かれをアリー16 1. 很過之茶之施、相當之小 [] 日抽廣,14 浅原豆儿加菇屋豆大科处分和 4、本日、ひ日陸軍が間、夏山でり、人気なたしいない 5、我了師守一將朱嘉隆的年上不安敲下,將在 指得也,外菜,丁就吧。 6. 15 to 司大の府たアリ 1)放作候了:港闭防在时的电影作低智汉口 2九前月至27. (3) 肉をノ大部はまえは易会で書辞版トレラリ 画信時(1) 可境:敞:波斜, 山14.15投業協会、14.15設置福山をアングルフェ展住 2れあり通信7歳川,たケマテック後しと 15没名口是1223水指梅了八八儿(升34点) 180015设在常长整成收退载度(如来除了) 1830大年、バーフ: 131年1日+ 193 - 1901112 10:

(Full scale photographic reproduction from the original),

APPENDIX A.

PART IX.

(EXHIBIT I)

APPENDIX A. PART X. (EXHIBIT J)

DOCUMENT NO.	52 - 52
AUTHOR OR OWNER	: Unknown
UNIT	: KURE 3 SNLP, 2 Compañy, HQ Platoon
CAPTURED AT	: MILNE Bay
DATE OF CAPTURE	
RECEIVED ATIS AE	видалистика – му – С писак нистика во по и поводи и – водила и полнова, на по традио билаково по полнова и полно
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	
TRANSLATED BY	: Captain G.W. GREGORY, AUSTRALIAN Army
PHOTOGRAPHED ON	: <u>5 Mar 144</u>

MMM SIBNEY F. MASHEIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- Alo -

 $\bar{\sigma}$

* ...

APPENDIX A. PART X. (EXHIBIT J)

17年1月12日米月2日	173 7A 26 BARB	174 87 108 A 18 9
the second se	晴 朝神 体像	晴時雨 年時起床
夕復加ち/秋助者の青葉衣里、志庸。きん自いが大祭/定員トレラ行?	日課手入路已休意	出想了朝德官居近明入
局花さい、午前を時半デア~	"利科星歌	日課手入川支行
跑手走了东睛朝1592夏595	今日半前七時又小了「堂里」	午前 庸全建记数练手蹼
ノデサンホムタアカな、東美デア	に及抗に第四里人間海!	半前九時頃中隊長司全=呼
ッタ小松一本=余,後、軟動サレえる	える 読みなで 殺 は 生の時	いれな、就事=テ本部行开
デアソタ(前三市島デキ=幕に7号)	近くの里人は全部集め	本部コラ入電ガガー等巡洋部長
中陸長に時は無病サー 十	里人は解り株死刑の直急」	カロ古が当地の常住しい約日の
指揮+隊-是2時回歸隊	まえの渡しが後、としったろ	は二子蔵」習れ前三輩沈サル方
四+ドレナマタナイヨリーきりの時間に	事っ理、神をいけにない	新成到進分=中降县以下/3礼/
フラキリア 美ノ後ノエユーム 解ラズ	每个日午礼附交至47张喜家景色	おかゆに二度ラ引し秋日の=向フ
平井富をわサンマ生田長治サンノ	过学小行《周想 工人的訪日和	生産時刻10時205食湯=日の
事が小一面もダ「自他い之派+「例	死にちかえびろいくとうままからもがみ	ストールノ電いラ持シテ向フラ=確シ
ラナレ武園神社へ行77元4章州	とって見にくい甚の殺支那人か、たけ	ビョギー、以佐敵舟に国三丁復久
アロラン家・九季ア アリ、水保ノ優響	いただっち、後生になんでも思い生ん薄	心理前望っ度掃冶的正要復居れ様子
コヨレバ、高地の早り ヨナワズ道ギモー系の	うと代にたみを行う)	正午我的甲攻 第一月27 百二書月
~ ち は、し、アデリ、アイクトなっちかアル	· 人族方日下来大田中-水 黄雪河生了	食なりビエンアモ大東エセトナルダロン
それを 変量トスニマデアル	- わないか、国日は「月夜之子」	中的多東九茂 配台 椅 橋 大修寺的

(Full scale photographic reproduction from the original)

APPENDIX A.

PART XI.

(EXHIBIT K)

DOCUMENT NO.	
AUTHOR OR OWNER	: KANEKO, Masao
UNIT	: KURE, 3 SNLP, 1 Company, 1 Platoon
CAPTURED AT	: MILNE Bay
DATE OF CAPTURE	
RECEIVED ATIS AE	
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	
TRANSLATED BY	: Captain G.W. GREGORY, AUSTRALIAN Army
PHOTOGRAPHED ON	• 5 Mar 144

SIBNEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

N 七月二十二日大害用の支援市成二十月 and encoded with the first of a a signa di tor 国語部日本しと読む年に 法教育科学 19.94 Jard E M The second second X目号三部 そううないなる なくろうな あっていかれ 茶は 金湯 をき した た 任傷 Alicente a 日代中國重要 Has in Jos fel -110 1-1+ かれませる 3.34 stal 高 [18]][11] with the file 致 Yar 11 りきたい 日間での 読んしい

N - 5 - 5 - 5 - 7 - 7 - 7 相同十 NAY the n jip 按此 都を行く様 You had and 1157年後後。 ちょう ほ THE THE STATES 一般在新 Low ships in the second ships of the

scale photographic reproduction from the original) (Full

APPENDIX A. PART XI. (EXHIBIT K)

.

APPENDIX A.

PART XII.

(EXHIBIT L)

DOCUMENT NO.	
AUTHOR OR OWNER	: Unknown
UNIT	: 102 Infantry Regiment
CAPTURED AT	: BOBDUBI Area
DATE OF CAPTURE	
RECEIVED ATIS AE	: <u>17 Aug</u> 1 <u>4</u> 3
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	: <u>19 Aug 143</u>
TRANSLATED BY	: Captain A.L. SPENCE, AUSTRALIAN Army
PHOTOGRAPHED ON	: 5 Mar 144

W. SIDNEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- Al2 -

A XII. (EXHIBIT AFFENDIX PART

(Continued)

10

NO.

BULL

TION NOTT

-K=+20 = 一番 大目四月金 F へ時次入了二四敏將系しともち物量換下の複響 ありし ス あんちー ちょう ちょうなのの 天気なり あいるな びんにあっ そうもろくひった、そうちゃ なーー・ 玉 ちをうかんろう 一里 妻 第一日 のしろいろ そうし 第一書を持ってるり 豚のよ人をしていろれのまち、スパーい ーてるない しともとう 田 (ほもの ちち 今日南之後、話、大川、マホン第してあり おしまちれも ちゅう 不気の ころしょう やく いみ いちてき 寄まい 南海を見も又味 the total the 100000-まし、今日、松松もまちで 軍事 ちり ちー いろう ころれあちやいしていなーいろうい 0 -= = + - #= when the the the the the the series is and 林·· 秋日言:天气·元·二四時法部部 THE Y L-S きにまい、22771年れいろいにあい ホーーーを 大++大=水 雨线的 今餐港 まちも ひとっちひょう とろう や~~~~ となみ、死見りるうで、下小三天やいろんでの様 わりる、雨のりー」でとしたの、ころでえら大雨 とうしょう 残るるでり 北、村吉林風神小了家 あり、後年、万山、へなー、いいまい れ、大方松下大信 新もはまして成ってほど april the - at Birm No the and 一部 海 四十 --- きっ、 par pr--the 早朝支軍城十四立称 了 百面在龍 @ K=+X= K ちょう ひろの ちちゃう つま かちろい 十つけの 早朝了一部林子了朝有中刻之-~成去 * 林市夜を成これ兼出限 ~ 我」 響足い話生落に強入り いまはいしみを要し と常気れは えをり 優も 第四 - ていう様氏-なり、十四時のをはたくうちゃう こをできたちしてないろうでのろう 長事和しいとそとなる、意意のまで、 握慶三部大法 そうしてあってましょう 承专

(Full scale photographic reproduction from the original)

5

APPENDIX A. PART XIII.

(EXHIBIT M)

DOGUMENT NO.	: 6076
AUTHOR OR OWNER	: MURAKI, Heishiro
UNIT	: MATZURU 2 SNLP, 2 Company, 2 Platoon
CAPTURED AT	
DATE OF CAPTURE	: <u>17 Oct 143</u>
RECEIVED ATIS AE	: 21 Oct 143
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	: 26 Oct 1/3
TRANSLATED BY	: T/3 J.M. TSUMURA, US Army
PHOTOGRAP HED ON	1. 5 Mar 12.1

MMM SIBNEY/F. MASHBIP, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

(m

(EXHIBIT

APPENDIX A.

PART XIII.

4 d 山中山の 能能二丁之 一なったなちょうないちょう そうれまう ないたこまんのちん えもちょう 三十三十年代 部度 常大气 塩朝、国、我をいてまた、安をかけていろうのであるのであるのであるのであるのであるころであるのであるのであるとうであるので、そううちのののしろがしいころののしろがしいこ 五年大き. 優きう夢田なくあまや 京田龍きいはる町 ほうはない、そうのであまとンニーででない d=(=

from the original)

scale photographic reproduction

(Full

APPENDIX A.

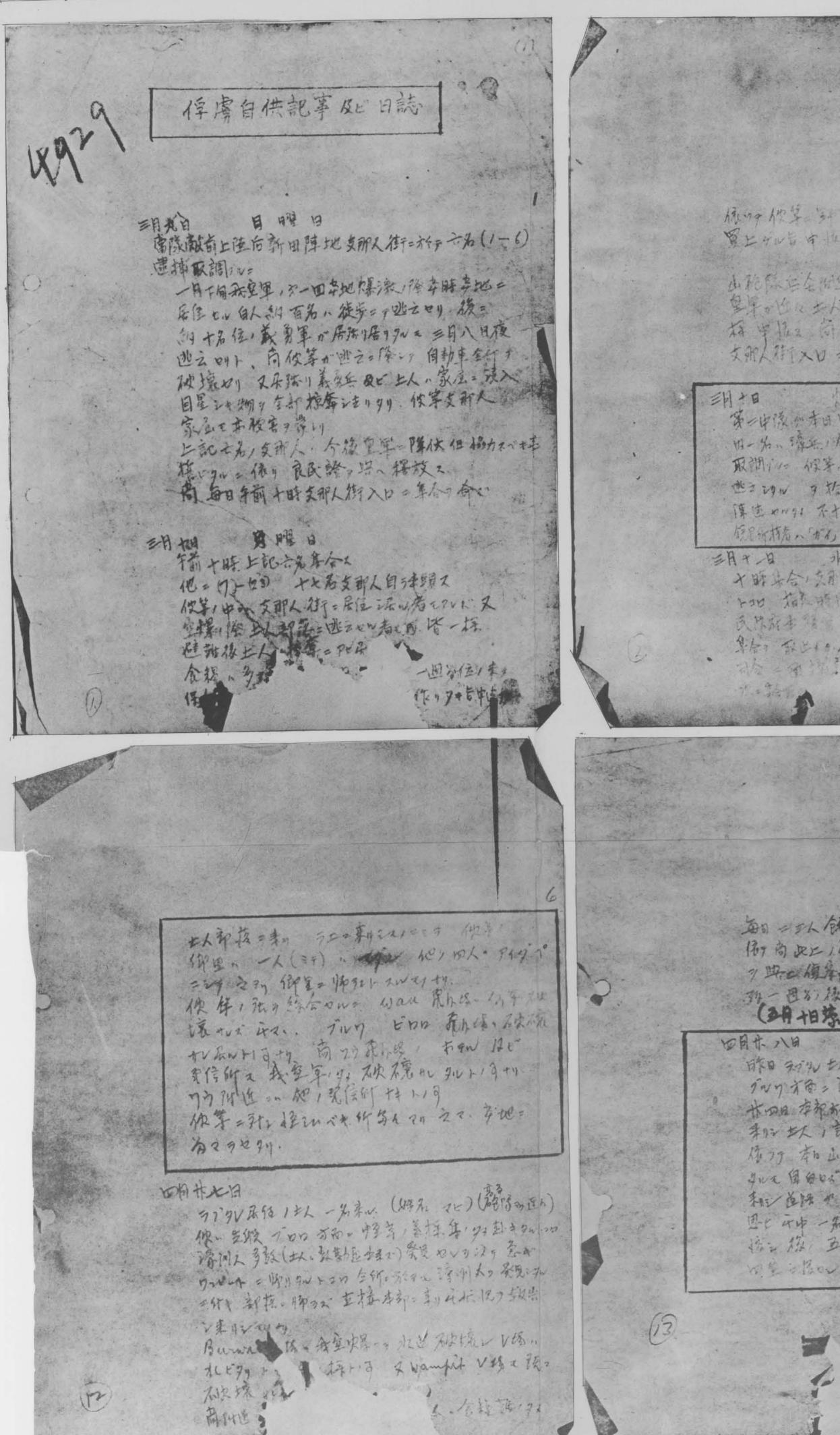
PART XIV.

(EXHIBIT N)

4929 DOCUMENT NO. :_ AUTHOR OR OWNER : Unknown UNIT : Unknown CAPTURED AT : LAE DATE OF CAPTURE : 27 Sep 143 RECEIVED ATIS AE : 28 Sep 43 RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA : 29 Sep 143 : T/4 H. MATSUMOTO, US Army TRANSLATED BY PHOTOGRAPHED ON 5 Mar 144 :_

SIDNEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- A14 -



PART XIV. 三月十二日 木 11星日 一日八小日 一時日建精如此人人了文明人陸革新了江西取制 "本自教武部中北西西山大部文金南京合文 マルンン 「「湯町捕物」まん「ダイリカ、「アッハン」をイ展山、コテ 正線茶支部人品具有該一些行時で 男世致陸隊長れ 1月、19年1次学の「日本」、合葉雨ン皇年の六十之十 朝王泉の男がまんのいう我堂軍の子地火暴調察をいた逆と VOA the YON 若和燕·現水安制文在世大,所持高了出去,荒词。 夏上午いちゅうれいち こ、福路下もの月、 七人 二兄まし、 取物インー 金之寺吧的也又来日日之日 之子 医中有效是了热神之神 昨夜 (14), 城三橋 バッカい、又 (7)=県行大道 コン おしいなりントリキック 連捕なれ 彼気愛なりろレ ス 12 1 En Ith ith any stat and the I Fe 此り 使等、非常、日本人の恐い何多, 取品有重 山轮除三金附生一代十五人间是一名他的为主旗人。 本かったうい夜るたち最近もいない水市、ろいないなる 新光带了和心。星年上陸「第二日初行人行之子 察部:品い, 脊粮我年, 二称日你并外,二人= 皇澤が近に大人後用はったのが、子肝、菌のチョンやも 二、 包内該比信果了報告日. (ローんようともう ショーゴのかいろうねち リアと Print an eline the beau 15 thm 梅里派之前上就到了直接保和了自由之前干的 日間に一方「カシ」、白人住用にたん こしゃ 何ろんこい ~~~~ いやいとろろしの 花園日 きょうストークエレ 文明人行「入口ニキルバキチョイアで 着き推了前い者から に記 文明人情学中で 南部で99. 二十日ン キャイト かんをない シャルトフマーノ 三月十九日. 1十九日、(カガン村) (カガン村) 山田市都市の市地部で、 もゆう見に、サカモタ防め物井ンタキち ほどシン 2月十3日 日間日 またいうなんでの 夏しますいちょ シング 植物大陸至八本の第二帰れやいい 第一中限州市田田花村場が前計入=「海ンナ人=名意神く 11日神をいどんのかの本日本+は本刻秋で~~~~ みんか、日子なにいきまうが、ちたりたいまうこうろ 田-光、瑶王、杭著-展到九月林 年1下- 動力棒中化啊 年日「浙江新落」以香杯,第十日人」到年,時日的考察的後期 取調的~~ 你等。我空想好- 5%, 猿兵力右威馬, 晋辛 天前人間でなえ、日本から、本川うたう知治しいのい~~ 四你子. 周2 191 # 37 2 2 2 2 2 2 1 1 1 1 「方歌」大雨1かない「湯水レイない」を引人一ないのを来たいなが 世をひかい りながけがない、レキャリス何なよれ、 · 下魏八米·外、市中中·尼武法当外·光白之中了。 個」指して うちょ アントタ 男や行ん 明日日建华山山寺之子 薄色やいり 不計二十月 福田市一日の市家やり、 れる気をか ギャク ない フース 1 雨をす 12 2 4 5. 6. 7. 15 Jar 16 「「「「おん」ない、おい、ま、ち、ま、ちいに流いるほとしいまい 上いうののなりを肥く得てきを後をいろいかかう ちしてき 林子 そうしいに日下 フォレクハークエン この 第三級部 学月作日 三日十一日 水田等日 家在大王家人的人的人们是一个人的人们 ADOLF 712 ATS = TERA, 572 - 192 Miles 山下田間二、林思した人を落め、日本一致が来る。 イ豚学会、京都大学の市神のない 支部のまで、こことキタル 秋朝をきますは、 レモイタモ ややっなたれんで なった 之二社和教部的人民計長的中 トロ 指数時間、主いの第一が 保いいて支きをいうい 子子市的的是 北人王尔大杨桂道路 - 3月~ 商业, 提! 民族病事情, 所, Properture 150日本所有 m 取調かれ はな のうちなを のうちなるりまそりましたり - Al The (1222) Post monenty ; 近季間 レマギ う上市之間人相 1. Ving yes Dec 55 th うちままんないるに 三月九日 在人间法的 (ah long) 64 + 1 0120 声のご社をうこうにはりまんかん カスーッチ様ねい 本人、③アナイは大茶、キーレテ あの ニッシン 御死 いい 探る いう. ねいう 信山やいチ 次気のの茶子取得のいのの 末下子院の ③市海草部下開子又 三、美国无限 古人自主主题学文 很下的 UE , 医相引 招致的 每天 白线, 加速, 松子、西海岸のころはしたろういつウーム Masum 5 Appai 12/2019 15the 12 19 19 7時に福澤のか、 支日ををとくまり 到。赤人かたろこレベモネシの魔死の 赤しきシレットア ラバール 読み 12日 キニー 同奏がっまり 33- 世が後期を見しし Heren Waban Manda & M-on Fize DEs ③、助于上下的了 ahi hate watan (Leami, Iwambu. (3月相落年明月朝秋日日期 3791箭天 3191) 良武能~明十日举了许远 Opini · 右接接来就陸和- Owin + +7. 日本日 ティッシンセト スピノ素のイネリー イマッ クギン 自民部 到什里的 m 二時時十的 潮路 事死云 平井 男兒 14年 以兒 15年(A) 之子以、新餐厅、包的新新了下,开天中北 ブルワオモンアを川 1月市施したい みななないかのいな 林田日本部からう補エン ワウ フルワスアの ピレ 2. 4 69: オリンセ人、言いたがかったいます。 きみきをない、ホナロノ子座」 長行川下七市ッド記言が見かれい、取相ないま 1575 车h 山松将下土的东京, 新在康东东部和 サルモ国田しる。或の"た」、キャルを読い、秋年、 キャーチトノア東西かいモノトを致をり キャン道路やきりみ 発見のモルレンタノリモ 按洋り 1.3. Dwamp. AFart - Ishake Quesim 四日开中一名的夏重强像一学医支官所有几天。 atom Muchan = \$ \$ 1 Born JUN hoe Kang King moo 4 杨三称 五角 刻 教文 パッスノき アシュ 万和 き版セル 四空に振し、一名- を感得はよう 取世しいにない? 本我感我得早把 95人一品意物的手,野平将非少 (14) (Full scale photographic reproduction from the original)

APPENDIX A.

PART XV.

(EXHIBIT 0)

DOCUMENT NO.

: 8673

AUTHOR OR OWNER

UNIT

CAPTURED AT

DATE OF CAPTURE

RECEIVED ATIS AE

RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA

TRANSLATED BY

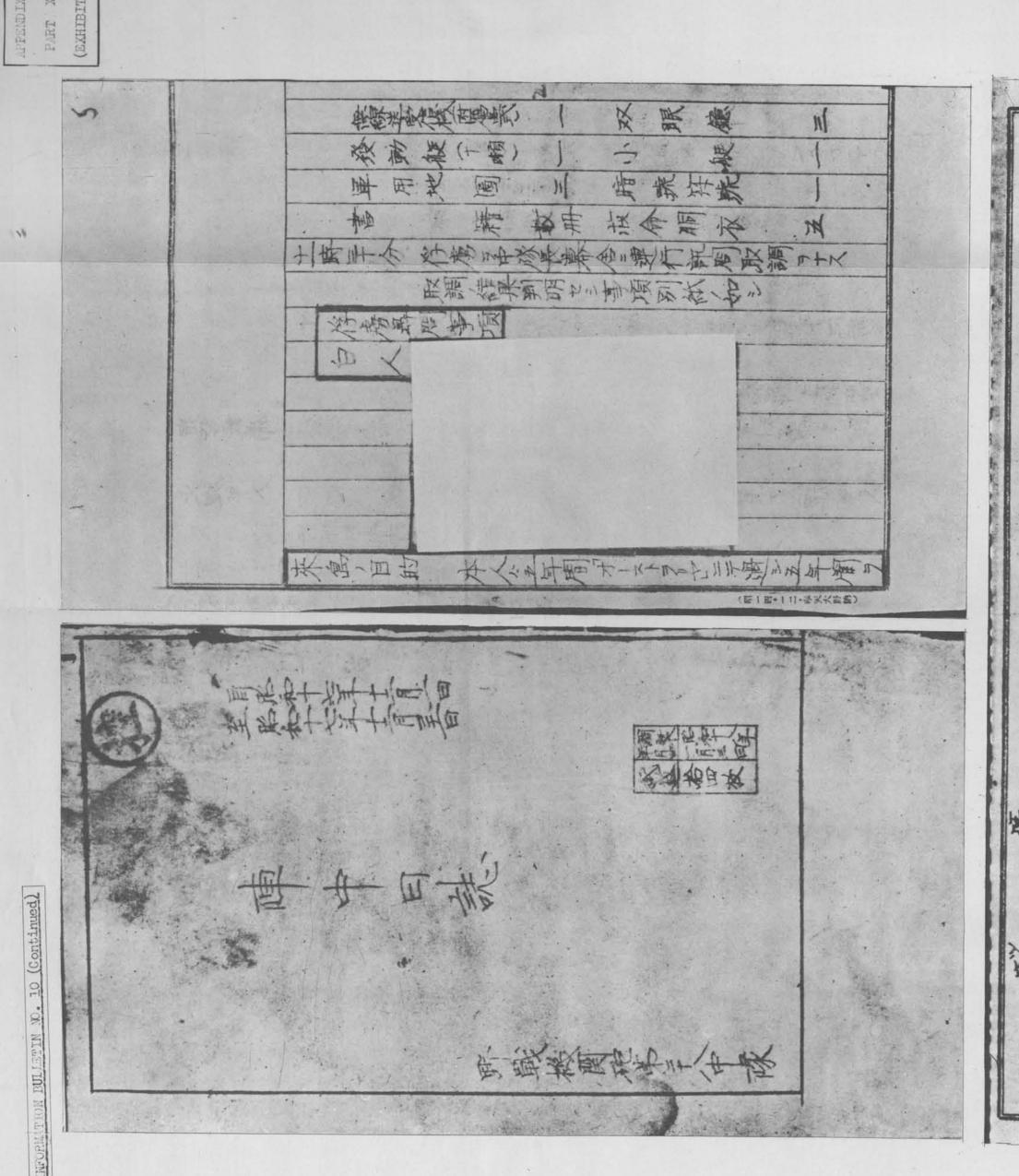
PHOTOGRAPHED ON

~

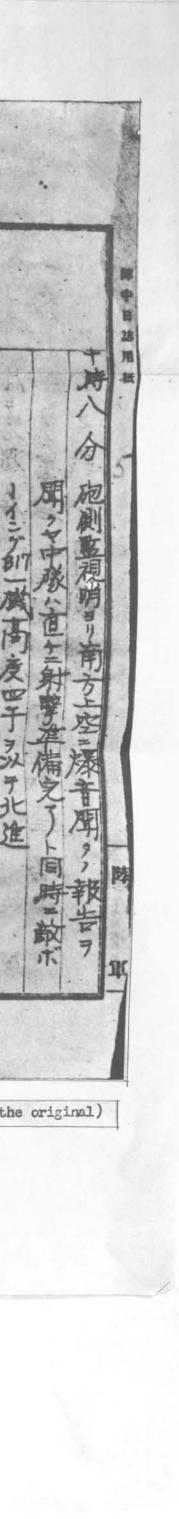
:	28 Field Machine Cannon Battery
	Cape GLOUCESTER
:	
:	16 Jan 144 (ATIS Adv Ech No. 2)
* * *	18 Jan : 44.
• • •	Ensign F.G. RIDEN, JSIR
8 9 5.40	5 Mar 144

S DNEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- A15 -



10 除中日陰風紙 m 三半子三於言過又同地居住間、三半子ですと、 死三都子樹、就治、前半、會社、為人後半、 百年、管業了目的上天其、後不明、命令三依り 「三小三島三米、高いアーアリ附近、山上三無電前 九 時 雨 「強」所近旅行、船舶旅空後、行動「無意 う水をポートモンで」鹿を海屋を建路こ下のえんる 九分山 きてというたち いたろうではしょうとうないろうろうころ 一般に見明了京方上空-添音町了報告ラ受了 本人へら人と建裕シコューブリテンしているいちりアリス 未息自的 小地具三於テ 「ミーキニナ」アー・スペパン間、連路」任ご展長所 「檀林如臣、補給うナシアリ 百对 南黑山有 不任 第四代第十三時六分 監御時三東方上登三梁子開、報告三定のや 「白上三朝開出を第三月にもある上三田達又えてし、かう 實展選及九二至二之 十三時十三分 田子上完王康之目前王 軍下號 いき、成本計目を記合合、受優ス 十五時 (Full scale photographic reproduction from the original) film it me Indoo ッルう支援命令: 「ハブ降を町」にこれ支援有時更定又警衛 防衛理定別部、通法、 明二十百月=之又當光 (町一門・一二・柴天大野師)



APPENDIX A. PART XVI. (EXHIBIT P)

.

DOCUMENT NO.

AUTHOR OR OWNER

: 80 Infantry Regiment

: 5916

: FINSCHHAFEN

: 5 Mar 144

.

UNIT

CAPTURED AT

DATE OF CAPTURE

RECEIVED ATIS AE

RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA

TRANSLATED BY

PHOTOGRAPHED ON

: 20 Oct :43 : 24 Oct 143 : 26 Oct 143 : Major J. SHELTON, AUSTRALIAN Army

S DENEY \F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- A16 -

APPENDIX A. PART XVI. (EXHIBIT] 極秘 1 NA of 医ニナリラギー 日人不り ちなもり 建立支援天、「ハナデハーアン地方、状況 陳建三版化 昭和十八年七月三十四月 き日本電ご後をアランアタリ 猛部隊奏該部 本資料、七月九日「ひご附近」、於テ米軍ヨリ逃亡 セルエ民矢、アトカ、同情没人夫、「ラセ、西名う猫害死 隊三於三連捕之を取調" 於テ「アトカ」、陳述せい所 二次ルモンナー そう 行制 服布 ス 通報陳券課題 アン、江三年三年り) 二法、有キアリ INFORMATION BULLETIN NO.

e 1

前物ラ「ワイサリエ民家屋」残らを儘「バイタリニ迷走」、後 「ワイサー」これ上民天「アトア」「ワイサー」うきしこ後上民へ 其本軍す死して一家屋天二米軍ノ前物ラ全部境部後、 「シアスパイタリンに、「アスルトナイスを満り限蔵こうよ の或日田る、米兵善三言ろ、上民共、、、ナベナショリ「ベイター」=本リ 「アトカ」を連して「ラム」前の下紙「アテンアル」「精帯画線検ア 富干、なピメノ、「時ノイシホット」ころ」しに度こう日本「アノ 「もいう前方国文進去状況を接いう通留三日日」交 人、カンボット」主人の近く日本兵三米矢重上民史が死子な 当時米天、各人乾機小然、参強手榴磨人遵常一為引 土民三連、至天冬天天居世民民就日本来、陳声力上心下 米矢三名土民天三元計一九、町三夜人間里迷走をこの別家屋 、米共一名土民英一名、日本臣遇管間下、这二米兵、見事二 首きかうび迷きをごしてこよろ、大腿部を許えい続くう言う 切るは、状況を限ノ辺ノ言見して民矢、速走もことをえた失く (Full 命令三年天常到差林二院還了土民三成り济这三年度 カンボツトニ行キ日本軍ノ末をう確とし、三日経済在二向 進きまい様子オキョキーところこのこれンボットノエのこ日本富ティ 町だうるすをえいしこう「ハンかしい」を情感ナンモー料明セー ここま情報うはまいうジャンを美美人後を追え「アテンアル」「ゆしり 「アンデル」こへ「アニメリアサン、「ホキア」ー米山をう「ビック」運し 「城りい着)」言を、うころ、米米、いどう「アベナン」(「アム」が「アン 土民兵 アーの、アマイム、夏小前部、アンホント」これでに情報す 米気を行き報告米夫、三市市三三百三天「ヘアペナ」」傳書産文リ、 土民民一下も、三日月常在此前米兵二人死之代で 5916

APPENDIX A.

PART XVII.

(EXHIBIT Q)

DOCUMENT NO.

: 8885

AUTHOR OR OWNER

UNIT

CAPTURED AT

DATE OF CAPTURE

RECEIVED ATIS AE

RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA

TRANSLATED BY

PHOTOGRAPHED ON

: Unknown : Unknown : Cape GLOUCESTER -----: Via X Amphibicus Force : 15 Jan 144 ngkana 18 - katakyare : 1st Licutonant F. BOWERS. US Army . . : 5 Mar 144

S DENEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- 477 -

APPENDIX A. PART XVII . (EXHIBIT ?)

> photographic reproduction from the original) 5 N 秋秋、「「「ま のてんえんきんちのちんだか」 HBOOR' Mante was all 7 -) 11+ 0 10 4100 庄·派 filler a 衛雪」え上良かいしろまうの本部 = う 前前又腹 の町のののことろいろうこの本の日をかんひをひゃうちのや は、や、ままし、10·· Con ちとうなな、読まれない。 大量中愛「トガナ族大きりのか、ころわきを 50 ~こうぼうしまでやしないない やいののななのでなるとうないの またし時後期 たートメデ ×* Sher C 生になし 王田 制度要素をきた ふちょう まちのかいもろう +1/2400 大声 釀 9 Euro Conter and Real みぬーろうやち うくの ふななな ちちゅのとうないのの hir west Wer with safe was a far to an the the the book × Ser and がかゆの+1-1年、の一次、よろろかかしないころのな 中国大子を次しえますと、制地、田根までで こそをごれうなすう時間ころを夜うこを成える 報及陸王部侍、韓國、北上時時. +nd / sho a total 放+ato Bran gone the 题 · 建 the state ~ をまえよ」をおび、みのやいて、水田に「しょう、大気、とむ さみなしたし、これ、市場のの業年-2 シにはきを敏通り東海東、からほうちの時代を scale] (N)- a they X6 10 1+1100 大学ら 大町等後うり合もなない湯林との城のスを思 紫豆丸、入意下、いこいのひをしまのしてい、愛愛のよみ (Full 人をない あましょう ないは しました ニマート・テレートの となるます~軟味」まべあいか)~、減の日かの気湯ちののた気 こ、記録この常なるろうななななるとの思い ころれるや、海ノンド書のちろか、この町、施を、こん前金を満 百を豪福堂~~~のうちか、やちをは~~~~ -2. Stadil a te Hill and he las a +ころうななのない、その、い~ ひ/なの原葉なたか

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued)

APPENDIX A. PART XVIII. (EXHIBIT R)

DOCUMENT NO.

CAPTURED AT

DATE OF CAPTURE

RECEIVED ATIS AE

TRANSLATED BY

PHOTOGRAPHED ON

RECEIVED ATIS, STPA

UNIT

AUTHOR OR OWNER

		· · ·				•
GIRUWA	Central	Sector	linit			
	•					
an de de la company de la c Company de la company de la Company de la company de la	an na an an an an ann an An Ann an Ann an A	a open dennikere – orangen u	an a	nantin angka tè gangkan Nalay Proj		nales, - a diregelier va Andipuse
GIRUWA	and and the state of the state	an a	forme, and a subscription	2003000800481124	den 14 e - Mart Martin un enserer antificial	ten souge - also mantage of the
	т					
- 23 Jan	! 43		 to apply an experiment, which experiments 		Separate control data and a status state state	n aleman, sole materiales, deco
<u>28 Jan</u>	н. 11	S. NGF)				
		and the second	and a subscription of the	arrana tito, may nya mita salami	tetin izan di kabu galandak badan walatu di ku kaka T	an Briann ann an Annaich an Annaich.
<u>30 Jan</u>	143	aturaje . Joh aburtega ng faturta	e unaure moraller alle suggester	en standarden son en ser ander son ander	Marian, ayun wasang marintanin sint	- <u>1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997</u>
	•					
<u>Р/О Н.</u>	ANG, RAM		to organo asses tasses tassetastastast	manda wake naginggan ta damanda	na sana ang	LOUIS AND CONTRACT RADIATION FOR

S DENEY \F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- A18 -

APPENDIX A. PART XVIII. (EXHIBIT R)



ちたい E 高級例 3 A MA SD 20 m 夜 2g 60 U 七 3 ういま 、行 £2 1 h 劫 肝 アレンシン 21 3 出 ps 同 かっ 废 7 7 2 Ź ママックク マシ 行 2 和 U 31. 3 3 4 p 約 a, 14 有 先 6 住 4 р 5 称う オモノ いろろう 記ってい B **く**え 2 1) 百 イマクシーか、 うくちしん a ħ ちる 1 m 1 ふなりた 10 N 将世 Ce -----古 S

(Full scale photographic reproduction from the original)

"Records of American and Australian Prisoners"

10 Apr 141

18 Army Operations Section

"Record of Australian prisoner _

Name

Age

Rank

Birthplace

Education

: 23 years

: Silk Dealer

- : Flight Lieutenant
- : VICTORIA, AUSTRALIA

: From 6 years of age - 16 years, Grammar School

Occupation prior to service

Years in service

Flight hours

Duty

How taken prisoner

The airplane used by this prisoner $^{?}$

Performance of said airplane

Airfields known by this person on the Australian mainland VICTORIA and NEW SOUTH WALES : 1200 hours

: 3 years, 4 months

: Pilot of A-20-A Flight Leader

: In Mar 1943 received orders to bomb warehouses and ammunition dumps in LAE and SALAMAUA. His airplane flew over with six other airplanes, he was shot dcwn over SALAMAUA and taken prisoner.

: BOSTON light bomber

: 2 motors, 1600 horsepower, maximum speed 300 mph, cruising speed 250 mph, 5 MG, crew 3, bombs used 250 and 500 kilogram, dive bombing and horizontal bombing.

: POINT COOK l mile square WAGGA 1200 by 1700 yards RICHMOND 1 mile by 3/4 mile ESSENDON AMBERLY 2000(presumably yards) square 1400 (presumably yards) COOTAMUNDRA square ARCHERFIELD 1 mile by 1500 (presumably yards) RIVERTON 2000 (presumably yards) square (largest in AUSTRALIA)

2000 (presumably yards) square

This person having been instructed at only the BENALLA Flight School is not acquainted with area outside of VICTORIA. He landed at TOWNSVILLE on his way to MORESBY.

TOWNSVILLE

APPENDIX "B" (Continued)

Sketch of MORESBY

Map Key (Map not attached)

- 1. Used by force to which the prisoner was attached.
- 2. Maximum number of ships which can anchor.
- 3. 2000 yards
- 4. 40 yards each
- 5. 2 miles
- 6. American
- 7. American
- 8. 12 13 miles
- 9. Used by the Australian Forces
- 10. American
- 11. 2 runways
- 12. American
- 13. Possible for 5000 ton class to be moored.
- 14. By government order all residents of the city have been evacuated to AUSTRALIA.
- 15. Is this river water used besides well water? He heard there was an acqueduct in the city but is not acquainted with the details.
- 16. Destroyed by bombing.

Installations in aerodrome area

Sketch Key

- 1. Tents
- 2. One mile
- 3. 100 yards
- 4. Half mile
- 5. Dispersal area for airplanes

Dirt is piled around the airplane epaulments. Air raid trenches are just excavations of the surface and not covered. Water is obtained from wells and rivers. Bombs and fuel are fairly distant and are transported by truck. The PsW numbers about 500 men and there are about 50 tents.

The PW's career as a pilot.

He received reliminary training at the BENALLA School for six months, then received advanced training for 3 months after which he was an instructor for 15 months and carried out student training. He again received training in navigation and piloting of a twin motored airplane. 20 men of the 60 in the PW's class became instructors. Generally the student training period is 10 months. There are in all 15 or 16 flight schools in AUSTRALIA.

He knows nothing of new type airplanes.

Enemy Strength in MORESBY.

The air is the same as related by ______ in the naval interrogation. Two out of three squadrons, in addition to light bombing make torpedo attacks, one squadron gives direct ground co-operation. The number of ground troops in MORESBY is not known but the residents of the town have all been evacuated to the mainland and the troops are billeted there. There are no tanks because they are not required. There are artillery troops and frequently gun fire is heard.

APPENDIX "B" (Continued)

The condition of supply from AUSTRALIA.

Transport ships unload at night and leave harbor by dawn. There are no complaints about the rations; milk, corn beef, bread, dehydrated vegetables, butter are all canned. At times whiskey and fresh vegetables are supplied.

He did not participate in the WAU operations. He has flown over WAU and BULOLO only one time and does not know the particulars. He does not even know the location of WAMPIT and BULWA.

Weather conditions between MORESBY and LAE.

The height of the clouds over the STANLEY Range is 1000 metres in the morning and in the afternoon they are 3000 metres high. Clouds and rain are disturbing factors, however the summit protrudes above the clouds. The best object (land mark) is the ALBERT-EDWARD mountain. (Headwaters of the MAMBARE River). When the land mark is not visible a compass is used to reach the coast in the vicinity of MAMBARE after which the coastline is followed to LAE.

Relationship between Australian and American armies.

The billeting areas are entirely separate. Since he has no relationship with them he does not know.

In comparison the American's rations are better than the Australians. Even on the Australian mainland they are treated well by civilians.

The effect of our bombing in MORESBY.

Three months passed since the PW arrived in MORESBY. However during this time there have been three air raids. The largest number of airplanes taking part was three. They dropped bombs in the vicinity of the airfield but the damage effected was slight.

Potatoes are a commodity generally lacking on the Australian mainland. Generally speaking there are no great inconvenience to living.

The PW is a flight lieutenant but has not received the conventional military education. His knowledge is limited and he can only pilot an airplane. Consequently it appears he knows nothing of other sectors.

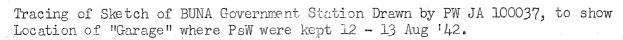
AMERICA will replace airplanes, and on this score he created an impression of confidence.

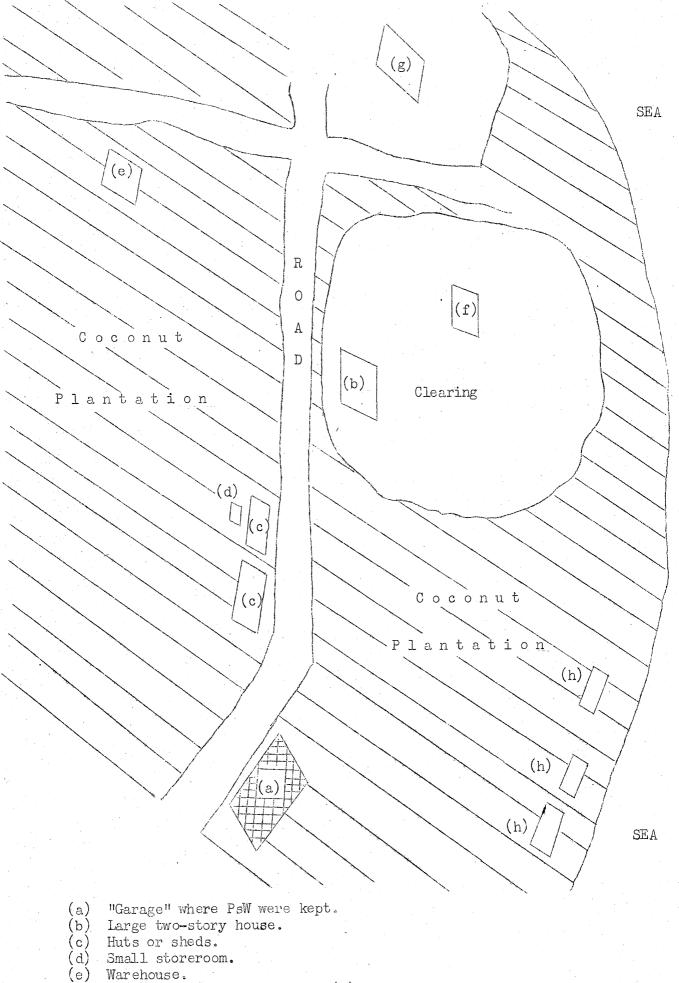
- B3 -

INFORMATION BULIETIN NO, 10 (Continued)

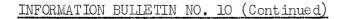
APPENDIX "C"

SEA

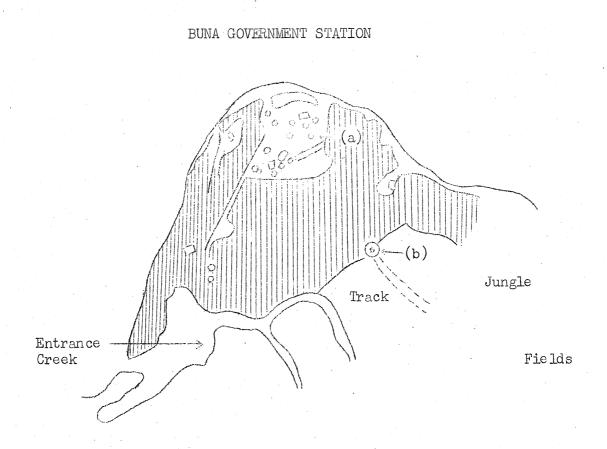




- (f) Foreign house, smaller than (b).
- (g) Warehouse.
- (\tilde{h}) Native huts, or house in bad repair.



APPENDIX "C" (Continued)



- (a) Approximate location of building in which PsW were kept night 12 13 Aug '42.
- (b) Approximate location of place where PsW were captured by Japanese 12 Aug '42.

(Tracing of Aerial Photograph (41) of BUNA Taken 4 Sep '42 SM 17 No. 11)

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (CONTINUED)

APPENDIX D. PART I

(EXHIBIT S)

DOCUMENT NO.	
AUTHOR OR OWNER	
UNIT	: 144 Infantry Regiment, 2 Machine Gun Company
CAPTURED AT	: South of GORARI
DATE OF CAPTURE	: 11 Nov '42
RECEIVED ATIS AE	8 8 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	
TRANSLATED BY	Captain G.W. GREGORY, AUSTRALIAN Army : T/3 K. OMURA, US Army
PHOTOGRAPHED ON	: 6 Mar 1/1/1

DNEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator. SIDNEY

- Dl -

	「「「「「「「「」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」
ういしては、16 いいないは、16 いいないないないない。 ういないないないない。 ういないいて、「」 ういないいたいで、」 ういないいたいで、」 ういないいたいで、」 ういないたいないで、」 ういないないたいで、」 」 」 」 」 」 」 」 」 」 」 」 」 」 」 」 」 」 」	いたれ人は、かっかうのうないのない、していて、ないののないので、してい、ないののないのないのないのない、ないのない、ないのない、ないのない、ないのない、ないのない、ないのない、ないのない、ないのない、ないのない、ないない、ないない、ないない、ない、ないない、ないない、ない、ないない、ない、
	特徴かり回く提載」戦」「地」「間に行ったのとし、よる、赤ち、法法し、 たっの法律、関いや大時、「間に行ったのとし、よる、赤ち、法法し、 たい、道察、関いやするや、天時のの比ち、しれてきた、 し、の見、日月屋日日青沢、日時のい比ち、しれてきた、 、し、見、日月屋日日青沢、日時のい比ち、しれてきた、 、し、見、国人、「た、まり、「たいし、」」」」」、 、「時間」」」を見、う、時方、たいし、「日の」、たい、 、「時間」」」を見、うし、「「日き芋 私」」「書、水、 」、「時間」」」を見、い、し、「日き芋 私」」「書、「、 」、「時間」」」を見、い、し、「日き芋 私」」「書、「、 」、「時間」」」を見、い、た、日の」」」」、 」」」」」」、「、」」、「、」、「、」、」、「、」、」、「、」、」、」、「、」、」、「、」、」、「、」、」、」、」、」、」、」、」、」、「、」、」、」、」、「、」、」、」、「、」、」、「、」、」、」、「、」、」、」、「、」、」、」、」、「、」
	今全職部・選いておくの前、のいったないの人が、しいた、 いたの高いいに、たい、内美型ないたの、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、

(Full scale photographic reproduction from the original)

· ·

	- Lich li		12311	5	
	能 : 軟陽神動筆 (筆頭) 主、雪司李大随行	保养 本章中	(三)分);	· 111] 20- 93-	
-	91	0	A B F B B	2 11 1X 3 12	
		A REAL	きま 小小	2 年 1	
「大日本」	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	東京を後途ま		「 本 ま す 」	
营业1 尚卡上。	中山 幕 一	H N AT		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	1
「「小村」			ACH IN I I I I	27. J. 1 - 1 (1444)	
W T FI	来のようの、たは字	PLA DAME.			
1 年 蒙				Commence X	
赤西國	0 ~ 11	Ar y the	~ 日本 一	mand Colorer () alls	
E + Et	10-1-1-1-			- the sol	
when the Fr		the preside Dawn	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1		
法卡邦				Contraction of C	-
及 · 田 中 憲 微上赤 儘		the port	日日二十十二		
"一一一	and the second s	一下了	the standard of some of the second of the second state of the	「「「「	
「「「花」で、「花」ない	ALLE A		治田藻奏医	1) - 0 k	
1	林豪年 本書化				-
		The second secon	ないない		
		T H H	一 一 一	6	-
- MA BANK	- the state	Alter and and	受型 素法 ~	D.	
十長有光	5 247 B	**** B-	小 松 金 許 ~	h + L	-
-		* *	1- 270 PS	60 miles	-
the state to	一日日	11 1 2 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	- Landard Marine Marine	6 00	1
and the second second		三十十十二			
	王をキャー	这本 反書 ·	· in # + + + + + + + + + + + + + + + + + +	1.55	
The of the second	AT AN AR AR AN	the states	the free way	the sease ribe	1
The second second	- 10 5 - 0		HE PLAN	THE THE	
ままり 小 いき	At 101 III - THE		* * *	「「「「「「」」」	1
	三十十四 一	A Company	- with	z T	
被原語を感ってい	「日本子」とトー	* Standar	the second second	NET A MERICAN	1
			文略论	Note that and	
				The second secon	

6 . . .

APPENDIX D. PART I. (EXHIBIT S)

-6 a

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (CONTINUES)

.

APPENDIX D. PART II. (EXHIBIT T)

DOCUMENT NO.	
AUTHOR OR OWNER	: SHTMAMOTO, Sergeant-Major
UNIT	· Unknown
CAPTURED AT	: IIQ, X Division
DATE OF CAPTURE	: <u>I Dec</u> 143
RECEIVED ATIS AE	
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	
TRANSLATED BY	: 1st Lioutenant F. BOWERS, US Army
PHOTOGRAPHED ON	: <u>5 Mar 144</u>

S DAEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- D2 -

10 PART 四日のかろうちょうちょう (EXH in the second F. fort & State 19 - State montal and the State a suit spans handle to = 1 1 = 1 = 1 = 1 = 1 = 1 Davie B the such the such the an manyma: [2 1 223 3812316 6-Uk. 本か No VER the the . the start 44393-2V7 1+NS 2 100 ころのようとう T.N. Presume that the 13 そうましている ことろ そうとう まで きょうで ろうちます 10 いちち 5 alieve signature is しき ろう、初き 水 the set the set of the set of ますう あるころになって written by the owner こうのう ない ない ちの thestoffaur vir some rucker . > because the individual Str Wes H Je Con a Chr + y Stamps is represented at The server hand the week and the bottom. · 17 Port to - -あるうりはないことをかえ ~~ ~ ~ ないない ないちゃ~ original) 1 C. Her will . The w いきは あっちいし the the the the the the the the provide the service the se man sh Shapen for the same for ashar mining in 141 1 trave and with a the from the ale have - exert and in the as note this a fair 5 and a super to the an and the second The way at the set is a send そう あっちった ふうちょう うちょう Les aller & a more with all subscriptions with Carland a Stalat- 3 reproduction A the But it to the man id in is - No manger 14411 the second se A HAR SHARE NO ~~~ ~ A are scele photographic 120 6 3 -----2 the man that is a state for the n is start - for anon ないない 14 she a all & all the NX and IF an to AN -- prover house シーチをする A. A. J. Cr. Shares or yeu the the the in top 2 the spran of a 不前ろうのないとしてないのいい 4. を かい の きょうかう top Hore Mr Now the in the man 1- the way of the st Know Eag: Entre 大なっているうそに任く (Full. まれいているようとう - Fert RAMANT Some inter De (S) and 50-2010 -When we we have を読まっているの ないないですのですのですのですのでものでものでものでものでものです。 t. ano (with the - 2 - shalfer CUER & R ころのようのえいな うろうい A where se and a The inter and the in the 1212 204 20 1 2 14 24 v + 2 Han & man - 1 - 1 -The HIC MA THE ware labour wat and the the is an in The 10 (Contin to we we we the the the de it & the c hor Har and you manie restation to a rest A 1/2 - the NE Eather mon her リナシ - This the Brain Drahad fren Jez mi-the +600 である「「「「「「「」」」」 するのののでいい esw 12 - 941 2 A HARDEN DIA time 3 From - ne NEW IN CHE LESS IN

8 D

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (CONTINUED)

APPENDIX D. PART III. (EXHIBIT U)

DOCUMENT NO.	: 2050
AUTHOR OR OWNER	: Unknown
UNIT	: Unknown
CAPTURED AT	: BUNA - GIRUWA Area
DATE OF CAPTURE	: 3 Feb 143
RECEIVED ATIS AE	: 6 Feb 123
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	5 9 Feb 1/3
TRANSLATED BY	: S/Sgt K. KOZAKI, US Army
PHOTOGRAPHED ON	"

S DNEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

和三十二十二十二十二十二十二十二十二十二十二十二十二十二十二十二十二十二十二十二	ル ないっと をした、何かった、たいろの、 をした、何かった、 ないった、何かった、 うちのなかっ、何たってのの本かられた。 うちのなかっ、何たってのの本かられた。 うちのなかっ、好は痛し、 うちのなかっ、好は痛し、 うちのなかっ、好は痛し、 うちのなかっ、好は痛し、 うちのなかっ、好は痛し、 うちのない、「見かっのの本かられた」 うちのなかっ、好は痛し、 うちのなかっ、好は痛し、 うちのなかっ、好は痛し、 うちのなかっ、好は痛し、 うちのなかっ、好は痛し、 うちのなかっ、好は痛し、 うちのなかっ、好は痛し、 うちのない、」 「ちった」」 「しった」」 「」 うち、たい、」 「」 「」 うち、たい、」 「」 」 うち、たい、」 「」 」 うち、 」 、 し、 うち、 」 、 、 、 、 、 、 、 、 、 、 、 、 、 、 、 、 、 、	ちって、「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「」」」」」」	一下になったので、「「「「「「「「「「「「「」」」」	31 31 31 31 31 31 31 31 31 31 31 31 31 3
今日日 安美山 一日	13	· このかうので、日午は、からし、 · 、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、	マンショーやったの、「「「「「「「「「「「「」」」」」	いいていていたいないないたいですのですのですのですのですのですのですのですのですのですのですのですのですので
11日 10日 10日 10日 10日 10日 10日 10日 10日 10日	H FT 日 かっ書をたい 古 そった えい すのみてい や 就 あ て いの しんな 日 うてんか かった まの こ たい たい して 」 とん まん し い かっ たい た 日 し こ とん た た ひ い た た た た た ち い こ へ た し た ひ い た た た た た ち い こ へ た し た か い た た た た た た た た た た た た ち い い た た た た た た た た た た た た た か い た た た た た た た た た た た た た た か い た た た た た た た た た た た た た た た た た	23 、「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「」」」」」」 ないいって」」」「「「」」」」」」 、」」「「「」」」」」」 、」」「「」」」」 、」」「「」」」 、」」「「」」」 、」」「」」 、」」「」」 、」」 、	「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」」	、下ののの、「「、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、、
「こうしんの」、「「「「「「」」」、「「」」」、「」」、「」」、「」」、「」」、「」」、「	「「「「「「「「「「「」」」のまいえ、「」」のまいえ、「」」のまいえ、「」」のまいえ、「」」のまいえ、「」」のまいえ、「」」のまいえ、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたいし、「」」のたい」のたいし、「」」のたい」のたい」のたい」のたい」のたい」のたい」のたい」のたい」のたい」のた	して、かんで、こので、大気をあいたい、 たいかで、この、ベーンや、、大気をあいたい、 たいないたいで、この、ベーンやして、 うまた、これで、この、ベーンや、、 うまた、これで、こので、 して、れた、この、こので、 たいか、この、こので、 たいか、この、こので、 たいか、この、 たいか、この、 うった、 から、 たいか、この、 して、 たいで、 して、 たいで、 して、 たいで、 して、 たいで、 して、 たいで、 して、 たいで、 して、 して、 して、 して、 して、 して、 して、 して、 して、 して	このます、「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「「」」」」」」	•
1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	19	The second secon	いったいろいたうやいろいします、おんしのないので、「「「「」」」」、「「」」」」、「」」」」、「」」」」、「」」」」、「」」」」、「」」」」、「」」、「」」」、「」」、」、「」、」、」、「」、」、」、」、」、「」、	

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued)

1.

2

Ż

.

•

1

2 . .

APPENDIX D. PART III. (EXHIBIT U) 5

(Full scale photographic reproduction from the original)

INFORMATION BULLETTH NO. 10 (CONTINUED)

APPENDIX E. PART I.

(EXHIBIT V)

DOCUMENT NO.	: 2696
AUTHOR OR OWNER	
UNIT	: Unknown
CAPTURED AT	: BUIGAP Creek Area
DATE OF CAPTURE	: <u>14 Jul 143</u>
RECEIVED ATIS AE	: 19 Jul 143
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	: <u>21 Jul 143</u>
TRANSLATED BY	: P/O H. ANG, RAAF
PHOTOGRAPHED ON	: <u>5 Mar : 44</u>

NW S DNEY F. MASHBIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.

- El -

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued)

AIMI mm a control all H in in

APPENDIX E. PART I. (EXHIBIT V)

一報告を日 07 E x 万 た 1 六 瓦斯 不明子能 準備克 敲 7章 大 宅 夏 罰 磚 75 10 雪 坊 物 日夜川以 残 ちんは、 つうつ 採手い 幸渡り 日焼の以現 まカラス町二 2 27 赤石減ッ 国 17 「うたちいが 「彼っ以う 下言語の したた 447 P. Mar - Stall おんち 茶を 颜く ちクアゲ 7 耳 あった 1 411-頭 狭 = 小院 ちちち 7 影花 日

me 3 × 1 1 -我車 酒茶花 占領 頭 薯補充 武課言 計察中止 数月 時前 Ŗ 東南北 読のパテ大き こだちの飛ん ふんろうちろう 来自武可同 取回ニシアクク 素放いう方 きい 白 キる これた 四小 \$7 38 3 頭二:丸 2 17/1 うう 彩 7 ort

(Full scale photographic reproduction from the original)

UNGLASSIFLED

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (CONTINUED)

UNGLASSIFLI

APPENDIX E.

PART II.

(EXHIBIT W)

DOCUMENT NO.	: 2770
AUTHOR OR OWNER	: TAKAMURA Unit No. 26
UNIT	
CAPTURED AT	Cape DINGA
DATE OF CAPTURE	15 Jul 143
RECEIVED ATIS AE	: 20 Jul 123
RECEIVED ATIS, SWPA	: 23 Jul 143
TRANSLATED BY	: T/3 SUGIYAMA, US Army
PHOTOGRAPHED ON	: 5 Mar 144

- E2 -

WWWW Щ SIDNEY F. MASHEIR, Colonel, S.C., Co-ordinator.



UNGLASSIFILD

INFORMATION BULLETIN NO. 10 (Continued)

1 2 2

.

4

ķ

										*	
HE HE		X	NY S	ľ	朝	. 7	10			屬	
「日気」		、バ	5,7	、赤	志	赤	赤	赤、	赤	標	
31 40	4	A state of the sta	习作	7 茶	R	青	育	白		渡色别	A CONTRACTOR
4.9 T				F .			1.4			别	
朝朝神 部 张		~ き 戸 ~ ~	則をた見せいりいいと	11	敵学議、なきシネルを主文書へいと	敵戦を一来が必っ、(東方な書能教うをしへる)	新桜末蔵、 直生対室院 肉、ペン	新被末龍~~、全力裏陸射雲へ~~~	前機来部人で(法教堂を)がとる)	意味	A

UNULASSIFIC

(Full scale photographic reproduction from the original)

UNCLASSIFIED APPENDIX E. PART II. (EXHIBIT W) 報 金 圖 赤青青 白白茶赤 白鹤 白 白白 白黑 日 音 赤 . 大学が夜を酸を決行セートス 大体へ直を前面一般ないましょ 大体い敵うき追セントス 大保い重きの中大に指何い敢うなモゼントス 大你了皇天了一年後三個三指何之酸了这里之下入 大体、重真った中心正面。指向いうなまセントス 大学に海道をまき秋季を取ることへ 3 一下 UNGLASSIFIED

A C of S, G-1 GHQ SWPA	63		1	
A C of S, G-2 GHQ SWP	1-2,5	5 62	<u>ц</u>	
WAR DEPARTMENT, WASHINGTON	3-8, 5		10	
COMDT C AND GS SCH	-60		 	
A Ç of S G-3 GHQ SWPA	9		1	
Chief Engineer GHQ SWPA	10		1	
Anti-aircraft Officer SWPA	11			•
A C of S G-2 USAFFE	12		1	÷
Military Attache	13		1	
Intelligence Cfficer Seventh Fleet	14-20		7	
DMI Adv LHQ	21-27		7	
DNI Melbourne	2,8		1	
D of I Allied Air Force GHQ SWPA	29-30		2	
NEFIS	31.		1	
CG USAFISPA	32		1	
CSDIC Now Delhi India	<u></u> 40		1	
5 in C E. Fleet	14]		1	
Admiralty London	42		1	
Central Burbau GHQ SWPA	43		1	
A C of S G-2 ALAMO Force	44-51		8	
A C of S G-2 USASOS	52		1	
Director COIC GHQ SWPA	53		1	
Director Naval Intelligence Wellington NZ	54		1	
RAAF HQ Washington	61		1	
USA in CBI, REAR ECH	64-66		3	
Co-ordinator ATIS SWPA	33	- ·	1	
Navy Unit ATIS SWPA	34		1	
Army Unit ATIS SWPA	35		1	
Air Unit ATIS SWPA	36		1	
Information Section ATIS SWPA	37 - 38		2	
Records ATIS SWPA	39		1	



d

